

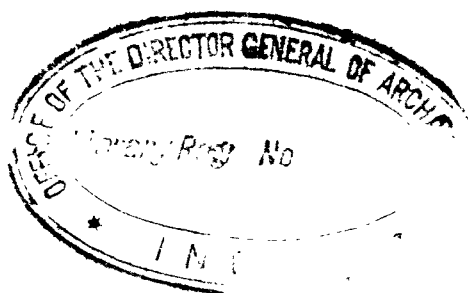
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO 9271

CALL No. B Pa 2/Vin/old

D.G.A. 79

the *Ind*,
India in 1



1711

~~HN~~
611

WORKS PUBLISHED BY WILLIAMS AND NORCOTE.

BOOKS IN PALI.

BUDDHIST SCRIPTURES IN PALI.

In 5 vols. 8vo., 21s. each Volume.

THE VINAYA PITAKAM, one of the principal Buddhist Holy Scriptures in the Pali Language. Edited by Dr. H. OLDENBERG. Vol. I. The Mahāvagga, with an Introduction. Vol. II. The Cullavagga. Vol. III. The Suttavibhaṅga, I. (Pārājika, Samghādisesa, Anyata, Nissaggiya). Vol. IV. The Suttavibhaṅga II. (end of Mahāvibhaṅga, Bhikkhunivibhaṅga). Published with the assistance of the Royal Academy of Berlin, and of the Secretary for India in Council. Vol. V. in the press.

8vo. cloth, 21s.

THE DĪPAVAMSA, an Ancient Buddhist Historical Record in the Pali Language. Edited, with an English Translation, by Dr. H. OLDENBERG.

THE DĪPAVAMSA is the most ancient Historical Work of the Ceylonese; it contains an account of the Ecclesiastical History of the Buddhist Church, of the conversion of the Ceylonese to the Buddhist Faith, and of the Ancient History of Ceylon.

The study of Pali is in India raised to the level of that of Sanskrit, and is made the subject of examination in the University of Calcutta. In the absence of Text-Books, the "Dīpavamsa" is specially adapted for the purpose, on account of the accompanying translation.

8vo., 21s.

THE MILINDA PAÑHO. Being Dialogues between King Milinda and the Buddhist Sage Nāgasena. The Pali Text edited by V. TRENCKNER, of Copenhagen.

"A very interesting dialogue between Milinda and Nāgasena."—*Max Müller in Chips I.*

"Next in order of interest should undoubtedly be named the 'Milinda Panha; or, Questions of Menander.' Whatever be the origin of this remarkable work, there can be no doubt of its great antiquity, for it exhibits a familiarity with Greek names and places, and records a religious discussion between the Buddhist divine Nāgasena and a 'Yona' king Milinda, who can be identified with certainty with the Bactrian king Menander."—*Childers in Pali Dictionary.*

Also 8vo., 4s.

PALI MISCELLANY, by V. TRENCKNER. Part I. The Introductory Part of the Milinda Pañho, an English Translation and Notes.

In the Press.

BUDDHA : his Life, his Doctrine, and his Community. By Professor H. OLDENBERG, of Berlin, Editor of the Vinaya Pitakam, the Dipavamsa, etc. Translated from the German by W. HOEX, Esq., B.C.S.

Just published, 8vo. cloth, price 10s. 6d.

RHYS DAVIDS' BUDDHISM. Lectures on the Origin and Growth of Religion, as illustrated by some points in the History of Indian Buddhism. By T. W. RHYS DAVIDS, Esq. Being the Hibbert Lectures, 1881.

Second Edition, 8vo. cloth, 21s.

A MANUAL OF BUDDHISM in its Modern Development; translated from Singhalese MSS. By R. SPENCE HARDY, Hon. M.R.A.S., Author of "Eastern Monachism," "Dewa-Dharma-Darpanaya," etc.

This volume having been out of print for some time, the demand for it, however, still being so great that copies have been sold in public sales for several pounds, the publishers have been induced to reprint a small edition of the work. They have taken the opportunity of correcting a few errors, and adding a much more complete Index, which has been kindly compiled by Dr. Frankfurter, of Berlin, who is pursuing Pali studies in London. In every other respect, the present is an exact reproduction of the first edition.

By the same Author, 8vo. cloth, 12s.

EASTERN MONACHISM; an Account of the Origin, Laws, Discipline, Sacred Writings, Mysterious Rites, Religious Ceremonies, and Present Circumstances of the Order of Mendicants founded by Gotama Buddha (compiled from Singhalese MSS. and other original Sources of Information). With Comparative Usages and Institutions of the Western Ascetics, and a Review of the Monastic System.

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM.

127/407

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PÂLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.



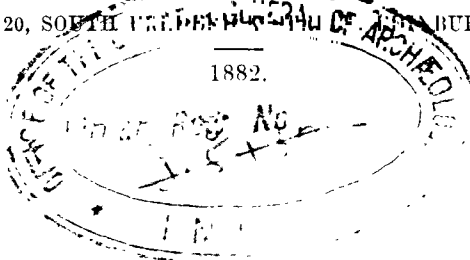
VOL. IV.
THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.
(END OF THE MAHÂVIBHAṄGA; BHIKKHUNÎVIBHAṄGA.)

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH PRINCE STREET, MANCHESTER.

1882.



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. ... 9271

Date..... 3 - 8 - 57.....

Call No. BPa 2

vin/old

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.

THE PĀCĪTTIYA RULES. pp. 1-174.

THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 175-184.

THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.

THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

THE PĀRĀJIKĀ RULES. pp. 211-222.

THE SAṂGHĀDISESA RULES. pp. 223-242.

THE NISSAGGIYA PĀCĪTTIYA RULES. pp. 243-257.

THE PĀCĪTTIYA RULES. pp. 258-345.

THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 346-348.

THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 349-350.

THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 351.

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.

VINAYAPIṬAKAṂ.

SUTTAVIBHAṄGA (PÂCITTIYAṂ.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Ime kho panâyasanto dvenavuti pâcittiya dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vâdakkhitto hoti. so
titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānāti paṭijānītvā
avajānāti aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati sampajānamusā bhāsati
saṃketam katvā visamvādeti. titthiyā ujjhāyanti khīyanti
vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi
saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānissati paṭijānītvā avajā-
nissati aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati
saṃketam katvā visamvādessatīti. assosam kho bhikkhū
tesam titthiyānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentā-
nam. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten'
upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam
etad avocum : saccam kira tvaṃ âvuso Hatthaka titthiyehi
saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānāsi . . . visamvādesīti.
ete kho âvuso titthiyā nāma yena kenaci jetabbā n' eva tesam
jayo dâtabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-
yanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto
titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānissati paṭijā-

nitvā avajānissati aññen' aññam paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati saṃketam katvā visamvādessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃgham sannipātāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipucchī: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . bhāsasi saṃketam katvā visamvādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissasi . . . bhāsissasi saṃketam katvā visamvādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyan ti. ||1||

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacībhedo vācasikā viññatti anariyavohārā: adittham dittham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviññātam viññātam me 'ti, dittham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viññātam aviññātam me 'ti.

adittham nāma na cakkhunā dittham. asutam nāma na sotena sutam. amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuttham. aviññātam nāma na manasā viññātam. dittham nāma cakkhunā dittham. sutam nāma sotena sutam. mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuttham. viññātam nāma manasā viññātam. ||1||

tīh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim.

pañcah' ākārehi adittham . . . musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim, vinidhāya khantim.

chah' ākārehi adiṭṭhaṃ . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ,
vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ.

sattah' ākārehi adiṭṭhaṃ . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhiṃ, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ.

tīh' ākārehi asutaṃ sutaṃ me 'ti — pa — amutaṃ mutaṃ
me 'ti — pa — aviññātaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā
bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbe' assa hoti musā
bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa
hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti. catūh' ākārehi — la — pañcah'
ākārehi — la — chah' ākārehi — la — sattah' ākārehi . . .
vinidhāya bhāvaṃ. ||2||

tīh' ākārehi adiṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti sampajā-
namusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. tīh' ākārehi adiṭṭhaṃ
diṭṭhañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . adiṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me
viññātañ cā 'ti . . . adiṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ
cā 'ti . . . adiṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca viññātañ cā 'ti
. . . adiṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ ca viññātañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me diṭṭhañ
cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ ca viññātañ ca
diṭṭhañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ ca diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ me 'ti — la — sutaṃ asutaṃ
me 'ti — la — mutaṃ amutaṃ me 'ti — la — viññātaṃ
aviññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||4||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ me 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ mutaṃ me
'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ

ca viññātañ cā 'ti . . . , . . . viññātaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ
ca mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. || 5 ||

tihi ākārehi diṭṭhe vematiko diṭṭhaṃ n' okappeti diṭṭhaṃ
na ssarati diṭṭhaṃ sammuttṭho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n'
okappeti sutam na ssarati sutam sammuttṭho hoti. mute
vematiko . . . , viññāte vematiko . . . viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ
sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. catūh'
ākārehi, pañcah' ākārehi, chaḥ' ākārehi, sattah' ākārehi viññā-
taṃ sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca
mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa :
pubbeva' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā
bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇītan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhiṃ, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ. || 6 ||

anāpatti davā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati ; davā bhaṇati nāma
sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma aññaṃ bhaṇissāmīti
aññaṃ bhaṇati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi
saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jātiyāpi nā-
mena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi
līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi hīnena pi akkosena
khamsenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhā-
yanti khiyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhi-

kkhû omasissanti jâtiyâpi . . . khum̐sessanti vambhessantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhañdentâ pesale bhikkhû omasatha jâtiyâpi . . . khum̐setha vambhethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhañdentâ pesale bhikkhû omasissatha jâtiyâpi . . . khum̐sessatha vambhessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: ||1||

bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Takkasilâyam aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa Nandivisâlo nâma balibaddo ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisâlo balibaddo tam brâhmaṇam etad avoca: gaccha tvam brâhmaṇa seṭṭhinâ saddhim sahasseṇa abbhutam karoḥi mayham balibaddo sakataṣaṭam atibaddham pavatṭessa-tîti. atha kho bhikkhave so brâhmaṇo seṭṭhinâ saddhim sahasseṇa abbhutam akâsi mayham balibaddo sakataṣaṭam atibaddham pavatṭessatîti. atha kho bhikkhave so brâhmaṇo sakataṣaṭam atibandhitvâ Nandivisâlam balibaddam yuñjitvâ etad avoca: gaccha kûṭa vahassu kûṭâ 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisâlo balibaddo tatth' eva atṭhâsi. atha kho bhikkhave so brâhmaṇo sahasseṇa parâjito pajjhâyi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisâlo balibaddo tam brâhmaṇam etad avoca: kissa tvam brâhmaṇa pajjhâyasîti. tathâ hi panâham bho tayâ sahasseṇa parâjito 'ti. kissa pana mam tvam brâhmaṇa akûṭam kûṭavâdena pâpesi. gaccha tvam brâhmaṇa seṭṭhinâ saddhim dvîhi sahassehi abbhutam karoḥi mayham balibaddo sakataṣaṭam atibaddham pavatṭessatîti, mâ ca mam akûṭam kûṭavâdena pâpesîti. atha kho bhikkhave so brâhmaṇo seṭṭhinâ saddhim dvîhi sahassehi abbhutam akâsi mayham balibaddo sakataṣaṭam atibaddham pavatṭessatîti. atha kho bhikkhave so brâhmaṇo sakataṣaṭam atibandhitvâ Nandivisâlam balibaddam yuñjitvâ etad avoca: gaccha bhadrâ vahassu bhadrâ 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisâlo balibaddo sakataṣaṭam atibaddham pavatṭesi.

manâpam eva bhâseyya nâmanâpam kudâcanam,
manâpam bhâsamânassa garum bhâram udabbali
dhanañ ca nam alabbhesi, tena e' attamano ahû 'ti

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khumsanā vambhanā, kim aṅga pana etarahi manāpā bhavissati khumsanā vambhanā. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :
omasavāde pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

omasavādo nāma, dasahi ākārehi omasati : jātiyāpi nāmena pi gottena pi kammaṇa pi sippena pi ābādhena pi līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyaṃ pi akkosena pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jāti ukkaṭṭhā ca jāti. hīnā nāma jāti caṇḍālajāti veṇajāti nesādaajāti rathakārajāti pukku-sajāti, esā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti khattiyajāti brāhmaṇajāti, esā ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti.

nāmaṃ nāma, dve nāmāni, hīnañ ca nāmaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca nāmaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ Avakaṇṇakaṃ Javakaṇṇakaṃ Dhaniṭṭhakaṃ Saviṭṭhakaṃ Kulavaḍḍhakaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma nāmaṃ buddhapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ saṃghapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ anavaññātaṃ ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma nāmaṃ.

gottaṃ nāma, dve gottāni, hīnañ ca gottaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca gottaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ Kosiyagottaṃ Bhāradvāja-gottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma gottaṃ Gotamagottaṃ Moggallāna-gottaṃ Kaccāyanagottaṃ Vāsīṭṭhagottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma gottaṃ.

kammaṃ nāma, dve kammāni, hīnañ ca kammaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca kammaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ koṭṭhakakammaṃ pupphachaddakakammaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma kammaṃ kasi vāṇijjā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma kammaṃ.

sippaṃ nāma, dve sippāni, hīnañ ca sippaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ

ca sippam. hīnam nāma sippam naḷakārasippam kumbha-
kārasippam pesakārasippam cammakārasippam nahāpita-
sippam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittika-
taṃ, etaṃ hīnam nāma sippam. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam
muddā gaṇanā lekhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ
. . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam.

sabbe pi ābādhā hīnā, api ca madhumeho ābādho ukkaṭṭho.

līgaṃ nāma, dve līgāni, hīnaṃ ca līgaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca
līgaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma līgaṃ atidīghaṃ atirassaṃ atikaṇhaṃ
accodātaṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma līgaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma
līgaṃ nātīdīghaṃ nātirassaṃ nātikaṇhaṃ n' accodātaṃ,
etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līgaṃ.

sabbe pi kilesā hīnā.

sabbāpi āpattiyo hīnā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkaṭṭhā.

akkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca
akkoso. hīno nāma akkoso oṭṭho 'si, meṇḍo 'si, goṇo 'si,
gadrabho 'si, tiracehānagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ
sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, yakārena vā,
bhakārena vā, kātakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno nāma akkoso.
ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si, byatto 'si, medhāvī 'si,
bahussuto 'si, dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati,
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma
akkoso. || 1 ||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ khupsetukāmo vambhetu-
kāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ
veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukkusaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si veṇo 'si
nesādo 'si rathakāro 'si pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo
'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pā-
cittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ . . . pukkusaṃ, khatti-
yo 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pā-
cittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ,

khattiyo 'si brâhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam Dhanitṭhakam Savitṭhakam Kulavaḍḍhakam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaḍḍhako 'sīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Saṃgharakkhitam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaḍḍhako 'sīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti Kosiyam Bhâradvâjam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Gotamam Moggallānam Kaccâyanaṃ Vâsitṭham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti koṭṭhakam pupphachaddakam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti kassakam vâṇijam gorakkham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti naḷakâram kumbhakâram pesakâram cammakâram nahâpitam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti muddikam gaṇakam lekham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti kuṭṭhikam gaṇḍikam kilâsikam sosikam apamârikam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti madhumehikam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti atidigham atirassam atikaṇham accodâtam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti nâtidigham nâtirassam

nâtikanhaṃ nâccodâtāṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . .
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti râgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ
mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti vītarâgaṃ
vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena
ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti pârajikaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ saṃghâdisesaṃ
ajjhâpannaṃ thullaccayaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ajjhâ-
pannaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ dukkaṭṭhaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ
dubbhâsitaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti
sotâpannaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukka-
ṭṭhaṃ . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti oṭṭhaṃ meṇḍaṃ goṇaṃ gadrabhaṃ
tiracchânagataṃ nerayikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si,
n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti
bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ
vadeti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhâviṃ bahussutaṃ dhamma-
kathikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti
bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ
vadeti oṭṭhaṃ . . . nerayikaṃ, paṇḍito 'si byatto 'si medhâvi
'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati,
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya
vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . .
mañkuṃ kattukâmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
. . . pâṭikañkhâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcitti-
yassa. || 2 ||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍâlâ veṇâ nesâlâ rathakârâ
pukkusâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭṭassa. upa-
sampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo evaṃ
vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiyâ brâhmaṇâ 'ti bhaṇati,
âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo

evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakaṇṇakā Javakaṇṇakā
 Dhaniṭṭhakā Saviṭṭhakā Kulavaḍḍhakā . . . Buddharakkhitā
 Dhammarakkhitā Saṃgharakkhitā . . . Kosiyā Bhāradvājā . . .
 Gotamā Moggallānā Kaccānā Vāsiṭṭhā . . . koṭṭhakā puppha-
 chaḍḍukā . . . kassakā vāṇijā gorakkhā . . . naḷakārā
 kumbhakārā pesakārā cammakārā nahāpitā . . . muddikā
 gaṇakā lekhakā . . . kuṭṭhikā gaṇḍikā kilāsikā sosikā
 apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidīghā atirassā
 atikaṇhā accodātā . . . nātidīghā nātirassā nātikaṇhā n'
 accodātā . . . rāgapariyutṭhitā dosapariyutṭhitā mohapari-
 yutṭhitā . . . vitarāgā vītadosā vītamohā . . . pārājikaṃ
 ajjhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā
 . . . oṭṭhā meṇḍā goṇā gadrabhā tiracchānagatā nerayikā
 n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pātikaṇkhā . . .
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi
 tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pātikaṇkhā 'ti bhaṇati,
 āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: ye nūna caṇḍalā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā
 'ti bhaṇati — pa — ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī ba-
 hussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
 dukkaṭassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: na mayam caṇḍalā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
 pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — la — na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhā-
 vī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati
 sugati yeva amhākaṃ pātikaṇkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
 vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti, hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena
 hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
 byattaṃ medhāvī bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ, paṇḍito
 'si byatto 'si medhāvī 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si
 n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pātikaṇkhā 'ti
 bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍalā . . . na mayam
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth'

ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na mañkuṃ kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukkusaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitaṃ. upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitaṃ.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — la — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitaṃ.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitaṃ. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — pa — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitaṃ.

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitaṃ. ||8||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārassa, dhammapurekkhārassa, anusānipurekkhārassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||9||2||

dutiyāṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvâ amussa akkhâyanti imassa bhedâya, amussa sutvâ imassa akkhâyanti amussa bhedâya, tena anuppannâni c' eva bhaṇḍanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhaṇḍanâni bhiyyobhâvâya vepullâya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhâyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiyyobhâvâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

pesuññam nâma, dvih' âkârehi pesuññam hoti : piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ.

dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati : jâtito pi nâmato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi līngato pi kilesato pi âpattito pi akkosato pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hīnâ ca jâti ukkaṭṭhâ ca jâti. hīnâ nâma jâti caṇḍalajâti veṇajâti nesâdajâti rathakârajâti pukkusajâti, esâ hīnâ nâma jâti. ukkaṭṭhâ nâma jâti khattiyajâti brâhmanajâti, esâ ukkaṭṭhâ nâma jâti — pa — akkoso nâma, dve akkosâ, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca akkoso. hīno nâma akkoso oṭṭho 'si . . . kâṭakoṭṭeikâya vâ, eso hīno

nāma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso. || 1 ||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ caṇḍālo veṇo nesādo rathakāro pukkuso 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ khattiyo brāhmaṇo 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ Avakaṇṇako Javakaṇṇako Dhaniṭṭhako Savitṭhako Kulavaḍḍhako 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . , . . . itthannāmo taṃ oṭṭho meṇḍo goṇo gadrabho tiracchānagato nerayiko n' atthi tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ paṇḍito byatto medhāvī bahussuto dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi tesāṃ duggati sugati yeva tesāṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo na mayā caṇḍālā . . . itthannāmo na mayā paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so

aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anāpatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||4||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācenti, upāsakā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti kḥiyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessanti, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācetha, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessatha, upāsakā . . . viharanti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannam padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti yo yādiso — pa —. bhikkhū 'ti — pa — ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyañjanam. padam nâma ekato patthapetvâ ekato osâpenti. anupadam nâma pâtekkam patthapetvâ ekato osâpenti. anvakkharam nâma rūpam aniecan ti vuccamâno run ti opâseti. anubyañjanam nâma rūpam aniecan ti vuccamâno vedanâ anieccâ 'ti saddam nicchâreti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etam padaso dhammo nâma.

dhammo nâma buddhabhâsito sâvakabhâsito isibhâsito devatâbhâsito atthupasañhito dhammupasañhito.

vâceyyâ 'ti, padena vâceti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa; akkharâya vâceti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkatassa. upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ekato uddisâpento, ekato sajjhâyam karonto, yebhuyyena paguṇam gandham bhaṇantam opâseti, osârentam opâseti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âḷaviyam viharati Aggâḷave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena upâsakâ ârâmam âgacchanti dhammasavanâya. dhamme bhâsite therâ bhikkhû yathâvihâram gacchanti, navakâ bhikkhû tatth' eva upatthânasâlâyam upâsakehi saddhim muṭṭhassati asampajânâ naggâ vikûjamânâ kâkacchamânâ seyyam kappenti. upâsakâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ muṭṭhassatî asampajânâ naggâ vikûjamânâ kâkacchamânâ seyyam kappessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam upâsakânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appieccâ te ujjhâyanti khî-

yanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappentīti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

atha kho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ yathâbhirantaṃ viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cārikaṃ paṅkâmi. anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambî tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Kosambīyaṃ viharati Badarikârâme. bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Râhulaṃ etad avocuṃ : bhagavatâ âvuso Râhula sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ : na anupasampannena sahasēyyâ kappetabbâ 'ti. seyyaṃ âvuso Râhula jânâhīti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo seyyaṃ alabhamāno vaccaakuṭiyâ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiyâ paccêsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya yena vaccaakuṭi ten' upasaṃkamī, upasaṃkamitvâ ukkâsi, âyasmâpi Râhulo ukkâsi. ko etthâ 'ti. ahaṃ bhagavâ Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvaṃ Râhula idha nisiṃno 'sīti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattaṃ sahasēyyaṃ kappetuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattaṃ sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuṃ ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattaṃ.

sahâ 'ti saddhîm ekato. seyyâ nâma sabbacchannâ sabba-paricchannâ yebhuyyena cchannâ yebhuyyena paricchannâ.

seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utthahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî uttaridvirattatirattam sahasseyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. upadḍhacchanne upadḍhaparicchanne, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvâ tatiyâya rattiya purârunâ nikkhamitvâ puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabba-paricchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisîdati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisîdati, ubho vâ nisîdanti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchanto sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchi. tena kho pana samayena tasmim gâme aññatarissâ itthiyâ âvasathâgâram paññattam hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avoca : sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattam âvasathâgâre 'ti. vaseyyâtha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikâ yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avocum : sace te ayye agaru vaseyyâma ekarattam

âvasathâgâre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samaṇo paṭhamam upagato, sace so anujânâti, vaseyyâthâ 'ti. atha kho te addhikâ yenâysmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkamim̐su, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avocum̐ : sace te bhante agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattam âvasathâgâre 'ti. vaseyyâtha âvuso 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmante Anuruddhe saha dassanena paṭibaddhacittâ ahosi. atha kho sâ itthi yenâysmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi manussehi âkiṇṇo na phâsu viharissati. sâdh' âham bhante ayyassa mañcakaṃ abbhantaram paññâpeyyan ti. adhivâsesi kho âysmâ Anuruddho tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho sâ itthi âysmato Anuruddhassa mañcakaṃ abbhantaram paññâpetvâ alamkatapaṭiyattâ gandhagandhini yenâysmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassanîyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassanîyâ pāsādikâ. sâdh' âham bhante ayyassa pajâpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vutte âysmâ Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassanîyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassanîyâ pāsādikâ. sâdhu bhante ayyo mañ c' eva paṭicchatu sabbañ ca sâpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho âysmâ Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. atha kho sâ itthi sâṭakam nikkipitvâ âysmato Anuruddhassa purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisîdati pi seyyam pi kappeti. atha kho âysmâ Anuruddho indriyâni okkipitvâ tam itthim n' eva olokesi na pi âlapi. atha kho sâ itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho, bahû me manussâ satena pi sahasseṇa pi pahinanti, ayam pana samaṇo mayâ sâmaṃ yâciyamâno na icchati mañ c' eva paṭicchitum sabbañ ca sâpateyyan ti sâṭakam nivâsetvâ âysmato Anuruddhassa pâdesu sirasâ nipatitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : accayo mam bhante accagamâ yathâ bâlam yathâ mûlham yathâ akusalam yâham evam akâsim. tassâ me bhante ayyo accayam accayato paṭigaṇhatu âyatim samvarâyâ 'ti. taggha tam bhagini accayo accagamâ yathâ bâlam yathâ mûlham yathâ akusalam, yâ tvam evam akâsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam accayato disvâ

yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭigaṇhāma, vuddhi h' esā bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatim ca samvaram āpajjātīti. atha kho sā itthi tassā rattiyā accayena āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pañītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ itthim āyasmā Anuruddho dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. atha kho sā itthi āyasmatā Anuruddhena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad avoca : abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam eva ayyena Anuruddhena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante taṃ bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ ca, upāsikaṃ maṃ ayyo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessasi. n' etaṃ Anuruddha appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattarī.

sahā 'ti ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbaparicchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti atthaṃgate suriye mātugāme nīpanne bhikkhu nīpajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nīpanne mātugāmo nīpajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nīpajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. uttāhitvā punappunam nīpajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī saḥaseyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍha-cchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatitthiyā vā s. k., āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa, amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, mātugāme nīpanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nīpanne mātugāmo nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi Sāvattiyaṃ kulūpako hoti bahukāni kulāni upasaṃkamati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena añña-taram kulam ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena gharāṇī nivesanadvāre nisinnā hoti, gharasunhā āvathadvāre nisinnā hoti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena gharāṇī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharāṇiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharasunhāya etad ahosi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo sassuyā jāro udāhu obhāsatīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharāṇiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharāṇiyā etad ahosi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo gharasunhāya jāro udāhu

obhāsatīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharasuṇhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā pakkāmi. atha kho gharanī gharasuṇhaṃ etad avoca : he je kin te eso samaṇo avocā 'ti. dhammaṃ me ayye desesi, ayyāya pana kiṃ avocā 'ti. mayham pi dhammaṃ desesīti. tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyo Udāyi upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desessatī. nanu nāma vissatthena vivaṭena dhammo desetabbo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tasmaṃ itthīnaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum — la —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañña-ttaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhū passitvā etad avocum : iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti. iṅgh' ayyā chappaṇcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammo aññātun ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkucāyantaṃ na desesum. upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tasmaṃ upāsikānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave mātugāmassa chappaṇcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappaṇcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañña-
ttaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhaga-
vatā anuññātaṃ mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desetun ti te aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upanisiḍāpetvā mātu-
gāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desenti. ye te
bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathañ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upa-
nisiḍāpetvā mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ
ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññuṃ
. . . desethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bha-
gavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā aviññuṃ . . .
desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi
dhammaṃ deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena,
pācittiyaṃ ti. || 3 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-
racchānagatā, viññū paṭibalaṃ subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullā-
duṭṭhullaṃ ājānituṃ.

uttarichappañcavācāhīti atirekachappañcavācāhi.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito deva-
tābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa ;
akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena 'ti ṭhapetvā viññuṃ
purisaviggahaṃ. viññū nāma purisaviggaho paṭibalo hoti
subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānituṃ. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññi uttarichappañcavācāhi dham-
maṃ deseti aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācitti-
yassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti
pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññi . . . purisavigga-
hena, āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakassa

vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ uttarichappañcavâcâhi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme mâ-tugâmasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme ve-matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme amâ-tugâmasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti viññunâ purisaviggahena, chappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, utṭahitvâ puna nisîditvâ deseti, mâ-tugâmo utṭahitvâ puna nisîdati tasmim̐ deseti, aññassa mâ-tugâmassa deseti, pañhaṃ pucchati, pañhaṃ puṭṭho katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantaṃ mâ-tugâmo suṇâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 4||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ sandiṭṭhâ sambhattâ bhikkhû Vaggumudâya nadiyâ tîre vassaṃ upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvîhitikâ setaṭṭhikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarâ uñchena paggahena yâpetum. atha kho tesam̐ bhikkhûnaṃ etad ahoṣi : etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvîhitikâ . . . yâpetum. kena nu kho mayaṃ upâyena samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyâma na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu : handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhema, evan te ambhâkaṃ dâtum maññissanti, evam̐ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu : alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ dûteyyaṃ harâma, evan te ambhâkaṃ dâtum maññissanti, evam̐ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu : alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, kiṃ gihînaṃ dûteyyaṃ haṭṭena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussa-dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsissâma asuko bhikkhu paṭhâmassa

jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu sotāpanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu anāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu arahā, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. evan te amhākaṃ dātum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissāma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissāma 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo amhākaṃ gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu : asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī — pa — asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. atha kho te manussā lābhā vata no suladdhaṃ vata no yesaṃ no evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā, na vata no ito pubbe evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā yatha yime bhikkhū sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā 'ti, te na tādīsāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccaṇaṃ denti nātisālohitānaṃ denti yādīsāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti, na tādīsāni khādaniyāni sāyaniyāni pānāni attanā pivanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccaṇaṃ denti nātisālohitānaṃ denti yādīsāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti. atha kho te bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto ahesuṃ pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasanna-chavivaṇṇā. || 1 ||

āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhagavantāṃ dassanāya upasaṃkamitum. atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃ vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Vesālī ten' upasaṃkamimsu. anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanaṃ kūtāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍu-paṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, Vaggumudātīriyā pana bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasannachavivaṇṇā. āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditum. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad

avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. khamanīyaṃ bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ bhagavā, samaggā ca mayaṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhā 'ti. jānantāpi tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā na pucchanti, atthasañhitā tathāgatā pucchanti no anatthasañhitā, anatthasañhite setughāto tathāgatānaṃ. dvīh' ākārehi buddhā bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti dhammaṃ vā desessāma sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāma 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātiriye bhikkhū etad avoca: yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhūtaṃ ti. bhūtaṃ bhagavā 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kāraṇā gihīnaṃ aññaṃ aññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsissatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussa-dhammaṃ āroceyya, bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

uttarimanussadhammo nāma jhānaṃ vimokkho samādhi samāpatti ñāpadassanaṃ maggabhāvanā phalasacchikiriya kilesapahānaṃ vinīvaranāta cīttassa suññāgāre abhirati.

jhānaṃ ti paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appaṇihito vimokkho.

samādhīti suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suññatā samāpatti animittā samāpatti appaṇihitā samāpatti.

ñānadassanan ti tisso vijjā.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipatṭhānā cattāro sammappa-dhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañc' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriya 'ti sotāpattiphalassa sacchikiriya sakad-āgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya arahattaphalassa sacchikiriya.

kilesapahānan ti rāgassa pahānaṃ dosassa pahānaṃ mohassa pahānaṃ.

vinīvaraṇatā cittassā 'ti rāgā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā dosā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā mohā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā.

suññāgāre abhiratīti paṭhamena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati dutiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati tatiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati catutthena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati. ||1||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpanno 'ti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhīti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa vasi 'mhīti . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānaṃ, tatiyam jhānaṃ, catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ vimokkham, animittaṃ vimokkham, appaṇihitaṃ vimokkham, suññataṃ samādhim, animittaṃ samādhim, appaṇihitaṃ samādhim, samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ samāpattim, animittaṃ samāpattim, appaṇihitaṃ samāpattim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajjim . . . tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipatthâne, cattâro sammappadhâne, cattâro iddhipâde samâpajjim . . . catunnam iddhipâdânam lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa pañe' indriyâni, pañca balâni samâpajjim . . . pañcannam balânam lâbhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balâni sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhañge samâpajjim . . . sattannam bojjhañgânam lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam atthañgikam maggam samâpajjim . . . ariyassa atthañgikassa maggassa lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa sotâpattiphalam, sakadâgâmi phalam, anâgâmi phalam, arahattam samâpajjim . . . arahattassa lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa râgo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto pahîno pañissattho ukkhetito samukkhetito 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa râgâ me cittaṃ vinîvaranam, dosâ . . . mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaranam ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa suññâgâre paṭhamam jhânam, dutiyam jhânam, tatiyam jhânam, catuttham jhânam samâpajjim . . . suññâgâre catutthassa jhânassa lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||2||

âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam dutiyañ ca jhânam samâpajjim . . . sacchikatam mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . paṭhamam ca jhânam catutthañ ca jhânam . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam suññatañ ca vimokkham, animittañ ca vimokkham, appaṇihitañ ca vimokkham, suññatañ ca samâdhiṃ, animittañ ca samâdhiṃ, appaṇihitañ ca samâdhiṃ samâpajjim . . . sacchikato mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam suññatañ ca samâpattim, animittañ ca samâpattim, appaṇihitañ ca samâpattim samâpajjim . . . sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam tisso ca vijjâ samâpajjim . . . sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-

mañ ca jhānaṃ cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro ca sammappa-
dhāne, cattāro ca iddhipāde samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anu-
pasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ pañca ca indriyāni,
pañca ca balāni samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bha-
ṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa
paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ satta ca bojjhaṅge, ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgi-
kaṃ maggaṃ, sotāpattiphalañ ca, sakadāgāmi-phalañ ca,
anāgāmi-phalañ ca, arahattañ ca samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchika-
taṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti
anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samā-
pajjāmi samāpanno — pa — rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me
catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkheto 'ti bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-
mañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi — pa — sacchika-
taṃ mayā rāgā ca me . . . dosā ca me . . . mohā ca me
cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ
ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samā-
pajjīṃ . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ
ca jhānaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. . . .

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīva-
raṇaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ, tatiyañ ca
jhānaṃ, catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha —. āroceyyā
'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ dosā
ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ
dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ
suññatañ ca vimokkhaṃ animittañ ca vimokkhaṃ appaṇi-
hitañ ca vimokkhaṃ suññatañ ca samādhim animittañ ca
samādhim appaṇihitañ ca samādhim suññatañ ca samā-
pattim animittañ ca samāpattim appaṇihitañ ca samāpattim
tisso ca vijjā cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne cattāro ca sammappa-
dhāne cattāro ca iddhipāde pañca ca indriyāni pañca ca
balāni satta ca bojjhaṅge ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ

sotâpattiphalañ ca sakadâgâmiphalañ ca anâgâmiphalañ ca arahattañ ca samâpajjîṃ samâpajjâmi samâpanno râgo ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahîno paṭinissatṭho ukkhetto samukkhetto râgâ ca . . . dosâ ca . . . mohâ ca me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 3 ||

âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjîṃ ti vattukâmo dutiyam jhânam samâpajjîṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, na paṭivijânantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjîṃ ti vattukâmo tatiyam jhânam . . . catuttham jhânam . . . suññatam vimokkham . . . mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, na paṭivijânantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhânam samâpajjîṃ ti vattukâmo — gha — mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjîṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti vattukâmo paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjîṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . dosâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhânam dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam catutthañ ca jhânam — gha — dosâ ca me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti vattukâmo mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. — gha —. anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . mohâ ca me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti vattukâmo paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjîṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjî, samâpajjati, samâpanno, so bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhânassa lâbhî, vasi, tena bhikkhunâ paṭhamam jhânam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyam jhânam, tatiyam jhânam, catuttham jhânam, suññatam vimokkham . . . arahattam samâpajjî, samâpajjati, samâpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno râgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkkheṭito, tassa bhikkhuno râgâ . . . dosâ . . . mohâ cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu suñṇâgâre paṭhamam jhânam, dutiyam jhânam, tatiyam jhânam, catuttham jhânam samâpajji, samâpajjati, samâpanno, so bhikkhu suñṇâgâre catutthassa jhânassa lâbhî, vasi, tena bhikkhunâ suñṇâgâre catuttham jhânam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihâram paribhuñji, yo te cīvaram paribhuñji, yo te piṇḍapâtaṃ paribhuñji, yo te senâsanam paribhuñji, yo te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâram paribhuñji . . . yena te vihâro paribhutto, yena te cīvaram paribhuttaṃ, yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto, yena te senâsanam paribhuttaṃ, yena te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâro paribhutto . . . yam tvaṃ âgamma vihâram adâsi, cīvaram adâsi, piṇḍapâtaṃ adâsi, senâsanam adâsi, gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâram adâsi, so bhikkhu suñṇâgâre catuttham jhânam samâpajji . . . tena bhikkhunâ suñṇâgâre catuttham jhânam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||5||

anâpatti upasampannassa bhûtaṃ âroceti, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 6 || 2 ||

aṭṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhaṇḍanakato hoti. so sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiâpattiṃ âpajjitvâ saṃgham tassâ âpattiyaṃ parivâsam yâci. tassa saṃgho tassâ âpattiyaṃ parivâsam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aññatarassa pûgassa saṃghabhataṃ hoti. so parivasanto bhattagge âsanapariyante nisîdi. chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhû te upâsake etad avocum : eso âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto tumhâkaṃ sambhâvito kulûpako yen' eva hatthena saddhâdeyyam bhuñjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvâ asucim mocesi, so sañcetanikaṃ

sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâci, tassa samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi, so parivasanto âsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhussa duţṭhullaṃ âpattim anupasampannassa âroccesantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa duţṭhullaṃ âpattim anupasampannassa ârocethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhussa . . . âroccesatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa duţṭhullaṃ âpattim anupasampannassa âroceyya aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

duţṭhullâ nâma âpatti cattâri ca pārâjikâni terasa ca samghâdisesâ.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

âroceyyâ 'ti âroceyya itthiyâ vâ purisassa vâ gahaṭṭhassa vâ pabbajitassa vâ.

aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ bhikkhusammutim.

atthi bhikkhusammuti âpattipariyantâ na kulapariyantâ, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantâ na âpattipariyantâ, atthi bhikkhusammuti âpattipariyantâ ca kulapariyantâ ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva âpattipariyantâ na kulapariyantâ. âpattipariyantâ nâma âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti ettakâhi âpattihi ârocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantâ nâma kulâni pariggahitâni honti ettakesu kulesu ârocetabbo 'ti. âpattipariyantâ ca kulapariyantâ ca nâma âpattiyo ca pariggahitâyo honti kulâni ca pariggahitâni honti ettakâhi âpattihi ettakesu kulesu ârocetabbo 'ti. n' eva âpattipariyantâ na kulapariyantâ nâma âpattiyo ca apariggahitâyo honti kulâni ca apariggahitâni honti. âpattipariyante yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ṭhapetvâ aññâhi âpattihi âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. kulapariyante yâni kulâni pariggahitâni

honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ðhapetvâ yâni kulâni pariggahitâni honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññâhi âpattihi aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva âpattipariyante na kulapariyante anâpatti. || 1 ||

duţţhullâya âpattiyâ duţţhullâpattisaññi anupasampannassa âroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiyâ aduţţhullâpattisaññi an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. aduţţhullam âpattim âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duţţhullam vâ aduţţhullam vâ ajjhâcâram âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ duţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ aduţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti vatthum âroceti no âpattim, âpattim âroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

P Â C I T T I Y A, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ viharati Aggâlave cetīye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammam karontâ pathaviṃ khaṇanti pi khaṇâpenti pi. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtīyâ pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pi. ekindriyaṃ samaṇâ Sakyaputtīyâ jīvaṃ viheṭhenti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathaviṃ khaṇatha pi khaṇâpetha pīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pathaviṃ khaṇissatha pi khaṇâpessatha pi. jīvasaññino hi mogha-

purisâ manussâ pathaviyâ. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appa-
sannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu pathaviṃ khaṇeyya vâ khaṇâpeyya
vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pathavî nâma, dve pathaviyo, jâtâ ca pathavî ajâtâ ca
pathavî. jâtâ nâma pathavî suddhapamsu suddhamattikâ
appapâsânâ appasakkharâ appakathalâ appamarumbâ appa-
vâlikâ yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikâ ; adaḍḍhâpi
vuccati jâtâ pathavî ; yo pi pamsupuñjo vâ mattikâpuñjo vâ
atirekacâtumâsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati jâtâ pathavî.
ajâtâ nâma pathavî suddhapâsânâ suddhasakkharâ suddha-
kathalâ suddhamarumbâ suddhavâlikâ appapamsu appamatti-
kâ yebhuyyena pâsânâ yebhuyyena sakkharâ yebhuyyena
kathalâ yebhuyyena marumbâ yebhuyyena vâlikâ ; daḍḍhâpi
vuccati ajâtâ pathavî, yo pi pamsupuñjo vâ mattikâpuñjo vâ
omakacâtumâsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati ajâtâ pathavî.

khaṇeyyâ 'ti sayam khaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khaṇâ-
peyyâ 'ti aññaṃ âṇâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim âṇatto
bahukaṃ pi khaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pathaviyâ pathavîsaññî khaṇati vâ khaṇâpeti vâ bhindati
vâ bhedâpeti vâ dahati vâ dahâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
pathaviyâ vematiko khaṇati vâ . . . dahâpeti vâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. pathaviyâ apathavîsaññî khaṇati vâ . . . dahâ-
peti vâ, anâpatti. apathaviyâ pathavîsaññî, âpatti dukka-
tassa. apathaviyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. apathaviyâ
apathavîsaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti imaṃ jâna imaṃ dehi imaṃ âhara iminâ attho
imaṃ kappiyaṃ karohîti bhaṇati, asaṅcecca, asatiyâ, ajâ-
nantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânaṃ :

musâ, omasa-pesuññaṃ, pada-seyyâya ve duve,
aññatra viññunâ, bhûtâ, duṭṭhullâpatti, khaṇanâ 'ti.
paṭhamo vaggo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammaṃ karontâ rukkhamaṃ chindanti pi chedâpenti pi, aññataro pi Âlaviko bhikkhu rukkhamaṃ chindati, tasmim rukkhe addivatthâ devatâ taṃ bhikkhumaṃ etad avoca : mâ bhante attano bhavanaṃ kattukâmo mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ chinditi. so bhikkhu anâdiyanto chindi yeva tassâ ca devatâya dârakassa bâhumaṃ âkoṭesi. atha kho tassâ devatâya etad ahosi : yaṃ nûnâhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhumaṃ idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyaṃ ti. atha kho tassâ devatâya etad ahosi : na kho me taṃ patirûpaṃ yâhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhumaṃ idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyaṃ. yaṃ nûnâhaṃ bhagavato etam atthaṃ âroceyyaṃ ti. atha kho sâ devatâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesi. sâdhu sâdhu devate, sâdhu kho tvaṃ devate taṃ bhikkhumaṃ jîvitâ na voropesi. sac' ajja tvaṃ devate taṃ bhikkhumaṃ jîvitâ voropeyyâsi, bahuñ ca tvaṃ devate apuññaṃ pasaveyyâsi. gaccha tvaṃ devate, amukasmaṃ okâse rukkho vivitto, tasmim upagacchâ 'ti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samañâ Sakya-puttiyâ rukkhamaṃ chindissanti pi chedâpessanti pi. ekindriyaṃ samañâ Sakyaputtiyâ jîvaṃ viheṭhentîti. assosumaṃ kho bhikkhû tesamaṃ manussânaṃ ujjhâyantânaṃ khîyantânaṃ vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû rukkhamaṃ chindissanti pi chedâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccamaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave rukkhamaṃ chindatha pi chedâpetha pîti. saccamaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ rukkhamaṃ chindissathâpi chedâpessathâpi. jîvasaññino hi moghapurisâ manussâ rukkhasmim. n' etamaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

bhûtagâmapâtabyatâya pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

bhûtagâmo nâma, pañca bijajâtâni, mûlabijamaṃ khandha-bijamaṃ phalubijamaṃ aggabijamaṃ bijabijaṃ c' eva pañcamamaṃ.

mûlabijam nâma haliddi siṅgiveram vacam vacattham ativisaṃ kaṭukaroḥiṇi usīram bhaddamuttakam yāni vā pan' aṇṇāni pi atthi mûle jāyanti mûle sañjāyanti, etaṃ mûlabijam nâma. khandhabijam nâma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udumbaro kacchako kapiṭhano yāni vā pana aṇṇāni pi atthi khandhe jāyanti khandhe sañjāyanti, etaṃ khandhabijam nâma. phalubijam nâma ucchu velu naḷo yāni vā pan' aṇṇāni pi atthi pabbe jāyanti pabbe sañjāyanti, etaṃ phalubijam nâma. aggabijam nâma ajjukam phaṇijjakam hiriveram yāni vā pan' aṇṇāni pi atthi agge jāyanti agge sañjāyanti, etaṃ aggabijam nâma. bijabijam nâma pubbaṇṇam aparannaṃ yāni vā pan' aṇṇāni pi atthi bīje jāyanti bīje sañjāyanti, etaṃ bijabijam nâma. || 1 ||

bīje bijasaṇṇi chindati vā chedāpeti vā bbindati vā bhedāpeti vā pacati vā pacāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bīje vematiko chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bīje abijasaṇṇi chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, anāpatti. abīje bijasaṇṇi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abīje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abīje abijasaṇṇi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti imaṃ jāna imaṃ dehi imaṃ āhara iminā attho imaṃ kappiyam karohīti bhaṇati, asaṅcecca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo anācāram ācaritvā saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuñjīyamāno aṇṇen' aṇṇam paṭicarati: ko āpanno kim āpanno kismiṃ āpanno katham āpanno kam bhaṇatha kim bhaṇathā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nâma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuñjīyamāno aṇṇen' aṇṇam paṭicarissati: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuñjīyamāno aṇṇen' aṇṇam paṭicarasi: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . bhaṇathā 'ti.

n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbaṃ. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo bhikkhu saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo . . . paṭicarati. saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeti. yassāyasmato khamati Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakassa ropanā so tuṇh' assa, yassa na kkhamaṭi so bhāseyya. ropitaṃ saṃghena Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

aññavādaṃ kē paṇettiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicaranto āpattiṃ āpajjissāmīti tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . vihesessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno vihesakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (as above, ch. 1; instead of aññavādakaṃ read vihesakaṃ; instead of aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati read tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

aññavādaṃ kē vihesaṃ kē paṇettiyaṃ ti. ||2||

aññavâdako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuññiyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâṭetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko âpanno kiṃ âpanno kismiṃ âpanno kathaṃ âpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathâ 'ti, eso aññavâdako nâma.

vihesako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuññiyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâṭetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuññiyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâṭetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aropite vihesake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ . . . na ugghâṭetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ropite aññavâdake . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi aññavâdake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ajânanto pucchati, gilâno na katheti, saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâji vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ karissatîti na katheti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senâsanaṃ ca paññâpeti bhattâni ca uddisati. tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû navakâ c' eva honti appapuñña

ca, yāni saṃghassa lāmakāni senāsanāni tāni tesam pāpuṇanti lāmakāni ca bhattāni. te āyasmantaṃ Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpeti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū bhagavatā ujjhāpanakaṃ paṭikkhittan ti ettāvata bhikkhū sossantīti bhikkhūnaṃ sāmanta āyasmantaṃ Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ khīyanti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te . . . (*as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha etc. read khīyissatha*) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

ujjhāpanakaṃ nāma, upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam senāsanapaññāpakam vā bhattuddesakam vā yāgubhājakam vā phalabhājakam vā khajjabhājakam vā appamattakavissajjakam vā avaṇṇam kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo upasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇi ujjhāpanake khīyanake āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇi ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā

khîyati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam vâ asammataṃ vâ senâsanapaññâpakam vâ . . . mañkum kattukâmo upasampannaṃ vâ anupasampannaṃ vâ ujjhâpeti vâ khîyati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontaṃ ujjhâpeti vâ khîyati vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâlê ajjhokâse senâsanam paññâpetvâ kâyaṃ otâpento kâlê ârocite tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharimsu na uddharâpesuṃ anâpucchâ pakkamimsu. senâsanam ovaṭṭham hoti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû ajjhokâse senâsanam paññâpetvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharissanti na uddharâpessanti anâpucchâ pakkamissanti, senâsanam ovaṭṭhan ti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesuṃ. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû ajjhokâse — la — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghikaṃ mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ bhisim vâ koccham vâ ajjhokâse santharivâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû ajjhokâse vasitvâ kâlass' eva senâsanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagavâ te bhikkhû kâlass' eva senâsanam atiharante, disvâna etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave aṭṭha mâse avassikasamkete

maṇḍape vā rukkkhamûle vā yattha kâkâ vā kulalâ vā na
ûhananti tattha senâsanam nikkipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghikaṃ nâma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

mañco nâma, cattâro mañcâ, masârako bundikâbaddho
kuḷirapâdako âhaccapâdako.

pîṭham nâma, cattâri pîṭhâni, masârakaṃ bundikâbaddham
kuḷirapâdakaṃ âhaccapâdakaṃ.

bhisi nâma pañca bhisiyo uṇṇabhisi colabhisi vâkabhisi
tiṇabhisi paṇṇabhisi.

kocchaṃ nâma vâkamayaṃ vâ usîramayaṃ vâ muñjama-
yaṃ vâ babbajamayaṃ vâ anto saṃvethetvâ baddham hoti.

santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santharâpetvâ 'ti
aññaṃ santharâpetvâ. anupasampannam santharâpeti, tassa
palibodho. upasampannam santharâpeti, santhârakassa
palibodho.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyâ 'ti na sayam uddha-
reyya. na uddharâpeyyâ 'ti na aññaṃ uddharâpeyya.

anâpuccham vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmaṇeraṃ
vâ ârâmikam vâ anâpucchâ majjhimassa purisassa leḍḍupâtaṃ
atikkamantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññî ajjhokâse santharitvâ vâ santha-
râpetvâ vâ taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddha-
râpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññî ajjho-
kâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. cimilikaṃ vâ
uttarattharaṇam vâ bhummattharaṇam vâ taṭṭikaṃ vâ
cammakhaṇam vâ pâdapuñchanim vâ phalakapîṭham vâ
ajjhokâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike
saṃghikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññî, aññaṃ
puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddharitvâ gacchati, uddharâpetvâ gacchati,
âpuccham gacchati, otâpento gacchati, kenaci palibuddham
hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saḥāyakā honti. te vasantāpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantāpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te aññatarasmim saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpesuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu. senāsanam upacikāhi khāyitaṃ hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpessanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsanam upacikāhi khāyitan ti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre . . . n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpesuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu . . . khāyitan ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisaṃ saṃghike vihāre . . . khāyitaṃ. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

seyyaṃ nāma bhisi cimilikā uttarattharaṇaṃ bhummattharaṇaṃ tatṭhikā cammakhaṇḍo nisīdanam paccattharaṇaṃ tiṇasanthāro paṇṇasanthāro.

santharitvā 'ti sayam santharitvā. santharāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ santharāpetvā.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayam uddhareyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ uddharāpeyya. anāpuccham vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhuṃ vā sāmaṇeraṃ vā ārā-

mikaṃ vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāraṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpucchā vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. viharassa upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍape vā seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcaṃ vā piṭṭhaṃ vā vihāre vā viharassa upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍape vā santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati, āpucchā gacchati, kenaci palibuddhaṃ hoti, sāpekkhaṃ gantvā tattha ṭhito āpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamāṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū varaseyyāyo palibuddhanti. therā bhikkhū vuṭṭhāpentī. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi: kena nu kho mayaṃ upāyena idh' eva vassaṃ vaseyyāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappenti yassa sambādho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . .

ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave there . . . kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ there . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihâre jānam pubbupagataṃ bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappeyya yassa sambâdho bhavissati so pakkamissatîti etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññam, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti — la —.

saṃghiko nâma vihâro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

jânâti nâma, vuḍḍho 'ti jânâti, gilâno 'ti jânâti, saṃghassa dinno 'ti jânâti.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti mañcassa vâ piṭhassa vâ pavisantassa vâ nikkhamantassa vâ upacâre seyyam santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti anupakhajja seyyam kappetum. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi anupakhajja seyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko an. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi an. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. mañcassa vâ piṭhassa vâ pavisantassa vâ nikkhamantassa vâ upacâram ṭhapetvâ seyyam santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. vihârassa upacâre vâ upaṭṭhânasâlâyam vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkkhamûle vâ ajjhokâse vâ seyyam santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilâno pavisati, sîtena vâ uñhena vâ pîlito pavisati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû aññataram paccanti-mam mahâvihâram paṭisaṃkharonti idha mayaṃ vassam vasissâmâ 'ti. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû vihâram paṭisaṃkharonte, disvâna evam âhaṃsu : ime âvuso sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vihâram paṭisaṃkharonti. handa ne vutthâpessâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu : âgamethâvuso yâva paṭisaṃkharonti, paṭisaṃkhate vutthâpessâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : utthetâvuso, amhâkam vihâro pâpuṇâtîti. nanu âvuso paṭigace' eva âcikkhitabbam, mayañ c' aññam paṭisaṃkhareyyâmâ 'ti. nanu âvuso saṃghiko vihâro 'ti. âmâvuso saṃghiko vihâro 'ti. utthetâvuso, amhâkam vihâro pâpuṇâtîti. mahallako âvuso vi-hâro, tumhe pi vasatha mayaṃ pi vasissâmâ 'ti. utthetâvuso, amhâkam vihâro pâpuṇâtîti kupitâ anattamanâ givâyam gahetvâ nikkadḍhanti. te nikkadḍhiyamânâ rodanti. bhikkhû evam âhaṃsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhe saṃghikâ viharâ nikkadḍhantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhû saṃghikâ viharâ nikkadḍhissantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ . . . nikkadḍhathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . nikkadḍhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano saṃghikâ viharâ nikkadḍheyya vâ nikkadḍhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âbatacitto khilajâto.

saṃghiko nâma vihâro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

nikkaḍḍheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti, aññaṃ ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ânatto bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko kupito . . . nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi kupito . . . nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. vihârassa upacârâ vâ upatthânasâlâya vâ maṇḍapâ vâ rukkhamûlâ vâ ajjhokâsâ vâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ vihârâ vâ vihârassa upacârâ vâ . . . ajjhokâsâ vâ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññaṃsa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti alajjim nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakaṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, bhaṇḍanakâraṃ kalahakâraṃ vivâdakâraṃ bhassakâraṃ saṃghe adhikarâṇakâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, antevâsikaṃ vâ saddhivihârikaṃ vâ na sammâvattantaṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena dve bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ eko heṭṭhâ viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasâ abhinisîdi. mañcapâdo nippaṭitvâ heṭṭhimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthâsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akâsi. bhikkhū upadhâvitvâ taṃ bhikkhum etad avocaṃ : kissa tvaṃ âvuso vissaram akâsîti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkbûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasâ abhinisîdissatîti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ârocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghike . . . abhinisîdasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghike . . . abhinisîdissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ vâ pîṭhaṃ vâ abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nâma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

vehâsakuṭî nâma majjhimassa purisassa asîsaghaṭṭâ.

âhaccapâdako nâma mañco aṅge vijjhivâ ṭhito hoti. âhaccapâdakaṃ nâma pîṭhaṃ aṅge vijjhivâ ṭhitaṃ hoti.

abhinisîdeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññî uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ vâ pîṭhaṃ vâ abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññî . . . abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññî, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti avehâsakuṭiyâ, sîsaghaṭṭâya, heṭṭhâ aparibhogam hoti, padarasañcitaṃ hoti, paṭaṇi dinnâ hoti, tasmim ṭhito gaṇhathi vâ laggeti vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

aṭṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Channassa upatthâko mahâmatto âyasmato Channassa vihâram kârâpeti. atha kho âyasmâ Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpeti punappunam limpâpeti. atibhârîto vihâro paripati. atha kho âyasmâ Channo tiṇaṇ ca katthaṇ ca saṃkadḍhanto aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa yavakhetam dūsesi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṇ hi nâma bhaddantâ amhâkam yavakhetam dūsessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brâhmaṇassa ujjhâyantassa khîyantassa vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti : kathaṇ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpessati punappunam limpâpessati, atibhârîto vihâro paripatîti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatîti. saccam bhagavâ. viga-rahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṇ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

mahallakam pana bhikkhunâ vihâram kârāyamānena yāva dvârakosâ aggalaṭṭhapanāya âlokasandhiparikammāya dvitticchadanassa pariyāyam appaharite t̥hitena adhiṭṭhâtabbam. tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭha-heyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

mahallako nâma vihâro sassâmiko vuccati.

vihâro nâma ullitto vâ hoti avalitto vâ ullittâvalitto vâ.

kârāyamānenâ 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

yāva dvârakosâ 'ti piṭṭhasamghâṭassa samantâ hatthapāsâ.

aggalaṭṭhapanāyâ 'ti dvâraṭṭhapanāya.

âlokasandhiparikammāyâ 'ti vâtapānaparikammāya seta-vaṇṇam kâlavaṇṇam gerukaparikkammam mālâkammam latâ-kammam makaradantakam pañcapaṭṭhikam.

dvitticchadanassa pariyāyaṃ appaharite t̥hitenā adhiṭṭhātabban ti, haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ. sace harite t̥hito adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena chādentassa dve magge adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ maggaṃ ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam. pariyāyena chādentassa dve pariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ pariyāyaṃ ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭhaheyyā 'ti, iṭṭhakāya chādentassa iṭṭhakiṭṭhakāya āpatti pācittiyassa. silāya chādentassa silāya silāya āpatti pācittiyassa. sudhāya chādentassa piṇḍe piṇḍe āpatti pācittiyassa. tiṇena chādentassa karaḷe karaḷe āpatti pācittiyassa. paṇṇena chādentassa paṇṇe paṇṇe āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyāye vematiko adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ūnakasaññi adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. ūnakasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, leṇe, guhāya, tiṇakuṭikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāraṃ t̥hapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Âḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âḷavikā bhikkhū navakammaṃ karontā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ pi mattikaṃ pi siṅcanti pi siṅcāpenti pi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Âḷavikā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessanti pīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpetha pīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessatha pi.

n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa —
evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam sappânakam udakam tiñam vâ
mattikam vâ siñceyya vâ siñcâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa âroceti.

siñceyyâ 'ti sayam siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. siñcâpeyyâ
'ti aññam âñâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim âñatto bahu-
kam pi siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sappânake sappânakasaññi tiñam vâ mattikam vâ siñcati
vâ siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sappânake vematiko
. . . siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sappânake appâna-
kasaññi . . . siñcâpeti vâ, anâpatti. appânake sappâna-
kasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. appânake vematiko, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. appânake appânakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asañcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddânam :

bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhâyam, pakkamantena te duve,
pubbe, nikkaḍḍhan'âhacca dvâra-sappânakena câ 'ti.

bhûtagâmaavaggo dutiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhiagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantâ lābhino
honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhā-
rānam. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad
ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ova-
ḍantâ lābhino honti cīvara-parikkhārānam. handāvuso
mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovaḍamā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ
bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avocum : amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasaṃkamatha, mayam pi ovaḍissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā divasaṃ tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyyojesum gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamsu. ekamantaṃ tthitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etad avoca : kacci bhikkhuniyo ovādo iddho ahoṣīti. kuto bhante ovādo iddho bhavissati, ayyā chabbaggiyā parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojesun ti. atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahaṃsitā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahī buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsā bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurīsā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — vīgarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannitup. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācītabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammanneyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannati. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovādakassa sammuti . . . bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — la — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi : suṇātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako. khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā chabbaggiye bhikkhū anekapariyāyena

vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū sammata bhikkhu-
niyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenā-
sanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. atha kho chabba-
ggyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso therā
bhikkhū sammata bhikkhuniyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino
honti cīvara^oparikkhārānaṃ. handāvuso mayam pi nissī-
maṃ gantvā aññaṃaññaṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
nissīmaṃ gantvā aññ. bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā
etad avocaṃ : mayam pi bhaginiyo sammata, amhe pi upa-
saṃkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvā
dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhi-
kkhave aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhu-
novādaṃ sammannitum : sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃva-
rasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu
bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto
hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe
kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalapari-
puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp'
assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā ma-
nasānupekkhitā ditṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho pan'
assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni
suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, kalyāṇa-
vāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo, yebhuyyena bhikkhunīnaṃ
piyo hoti manāpo, paṭibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na
kho pan' etaṃ bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajitāya kāsāya-
vatthavasaṇāya garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannapubbo hoti, visati-
vasso vā hoti atirekavisativasso vā. anujānāmi bhikkhave
imehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhu-
vādukaṃ sammannitun ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

asammato nâma ñatticatutthena kammena asammato.

bhikkhuniyo nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ.

ovadeyyâ 'ti atthahi garudhammehi ovadati, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ekato upasampannam ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tena sammatenâ bhikkhunâ parivenaṃ sammajjitvâ pâniyaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upatthâpetvâ âsanam paññâpetvâ dutiyaṃ gahetvâ nisîditabbam. bhikkhunihi tattha gantvâ tam bhikkhum abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîditabbam. tena bhikkhunâ pucchitabbâ: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhâyyâ 'ti bhaṇanti, vattanti bhaginiyo atthâ garudhammâ 'ti. sace vattant' ayyâ 'ti bhaṇanti eso bhaginiyo ovâdo 'ti niyyâdetabbo. sace na vattant' ayyâ 'ti bhaṇanti, osâretabbâ: vassasatupasampannâya bhikkhuniyâ tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivâdanam paccutthânam añjalikammaṃ sâmicikammaṃ kâtabbam; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvâ garukatvâ mânetvâ pûjetvâ yâvajivam anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniyâ abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasitabbam; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. anvaddhamâsam bhikkhuniyâ bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammâ paccâsimṣitabbâ uposathapucchakañ ca ovâdupasamkamanañ ca; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. vassam vutthâya bhikkhuniyâ ubhatosaṃghe tîhi tthânehi pavâretabbam ditthena vâ sutena vâ parisaṅkâya vâ; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. garudhammam ajjhâpannâya bhikkhuniyâ ubhatosaṃghe pakkhamânattaṃ caritabbam; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya ubhatosaṃghe upasampadâ pariyesitabbâ; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniyâ kenaci pariyâyena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhâsitabbo; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. ajjatagge ovaṭo bhikkhunînam bhikkhûsu vacanapatho, anovaṭo bhikkhûnam bhikkhuniṣu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhâyyâ 'ti bhaṇantaṃ aññaṃ dhammam bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sace vagga 'mhâyyâ 'ti bhaṇantaṃ atthâ garudhamme bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ovâdam aniyyâdetvâ aññaṃ dhammam bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vematiko ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî vaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî samaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osârehi ayyâ 'ti vuccamâno osâreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttḥo kâtheti, aññass'atthâya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriya, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyāyena. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūḷapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaḍitum. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Cūḷapanthako ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Cūḷapanthakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Cūḷapanthako etad avoca : samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. vattant' ayyā 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imaṃ udānaṃ punappunaṃ abbhāsi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satīmato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : nanu avocumhā na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. assosi kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhūmāyati pi pajjalati pi antarāpi dhāyati tañ ñeva udānaṃ bhaṇati aññañ ca bahum buddhavadānaṃ. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovādo evaṃ iddho bhūtapubbo yathā ayyassa Cūḷapanthakassā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tā bhikkhuniyo yāva samandhakārā ovaḍitvā uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālass' eva nagaraṃ pavisanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : abrahmacāriṇiyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ vasitvā idāni nagaraṃ pavisantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesum manussā-

naṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicehā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Cūlapanthako atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadissatīti — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ Cūlapanthaka atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Cūlapanthaka . . . ovadissasi. n' etaṃ Cūlapanthaka appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

sammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena sammato.

atthaṃgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atṭhahi vā garudhammehi aññena vā dhammena ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atthaṃgate atthaṃgatasāññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthaṃgate vematiko ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthaṃgate anatthaṃgatasāññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekato-upasampannaṃ ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate atthaṃgatasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate anathaṃgatasāññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puṭṭho katheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniupassayaṃ upasamkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocaṃ : eth' ayye

ovādaṃ gamissāma 'ti. yaṃ hi mayaṃ ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva amhe ovaḍantīti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṇ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍissantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṇ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ . . . ovaḍissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . ovaḍathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṇ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . ovaḍissatha, n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ e' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī gilānā hoti. therā bhikkhū yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamaṃsu, upasaṃkamitvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamī etaḍ avocuṃ: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me ayyā khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na desesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamī, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. nisajja kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamī etaḍ avoca: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe me bhante therā bhikkhū āgantvā dhammaṃ desenti, tena me phāsu hoti. idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na desenti, tena me na phāsu hotīti. atha kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamī dhammīyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakarape dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā gilānaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ovaḍituṃ. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunûpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ.
tatthāyaṃ samayo : gilānā hoti bhikkhunī, ayaṃ tattha
samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunûpassayo nāma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattaṃ pi
vasanti.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atṭṭhabhi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-
yassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānā nāma bhikkhunī na sakkoti ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya
vā gantum. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī bhikkhunûpassayaṃ
upasaṃkamitvā aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . ovadati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya
anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento . . .
(as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : na bahukatā therā
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhū

bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vakkhanti : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ vadetha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā evaṃ vakkhatha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya : āmisahetu therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

āmisahetū 'ti cīvarahetu piṇḍapātaheṭu senāsanahetu gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānanahetu vandanahetu pūjanahetu.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatāṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇaṃ kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađatīti bhaṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatāṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇaṃ k. ayasaṃ k. maṅkuṃ k. evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađatīti bhaṇāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatāṃ vā asaṃmatāṃ vā bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇaṃ kattukāmo . . . bhaṇāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađantaṃ bhaṇāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

catutthaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : gaccha bhagini amukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. sāpi kho evam āha : gacch' ayya asukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. te abhiñhadassanena sandiṭṭhā ahesum. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa cīvaraṃ bhājīyati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ovādaṃ gantvā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayaṃ me bhagini cīvaraṇaṇi, sādīyissasīti. ām' ayya dubbala-cīvara 'mhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ adāsi. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbala-cīvaro hoti. bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca : karohi dāni te āvuso cīvaraṇaṇi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dassatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ adāsīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. nātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā santaṃ vā asantaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dassasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kukkucāyanta bhikkhūnānaṃ pārivattakaṃ cīvaraṃ na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhākaṃ pārivattakaṃ

cīvaraṃ na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam bhikkhunīnaṃ . . . vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannaṃ pārivattakaṃ dātum : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇerassa, sāmaṇeriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ pārivattakaṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dadeyya aññatra pārivattakā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

aññatra pārivattakā 'ti ṭhapetvā pārivattakaṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaraṃ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya nātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupa-sampannāya cīvaraṃ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya nātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nātikāya, pārivattakaṃ, parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam, bhikkhunī viśāsaṃ gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, cīvaraṃ ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāraṃ deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyī paṭṭho hoti cīvarakammaṃ kātum.

aññatarā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca : sādhu me bhante ayyo cīvaraṃ sibbetū 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbetvā surattaṃ superikamma-kataṃ katvā majjhe paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā samharitvā nikkhipi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca : kahan taṃ bhante cīvaraṃ ti. handa bhagini imaṃ cīvaraṃ, yathāsamhaṭaṃ haritvā nikkhipitvā yadā bhikkhunīsamgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā imaṃ cīvaraṃ pārūpitvā bhikkhunīsamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaraṃ yathāsamhaṭaṃ haritvā yadā bhikkhunīsamgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā taṃ cīvaraṃ pārūpitvā bhikkhunīsamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchati. manussā . . . vipācenti : yāva chinnikā imā bhikkhuniyo dhuttikā ahirikāyo, yatra hi nāma cīvare paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu : kass' idaṃ kamman ti. ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. ye pi te chinnakā dhuttakā ahirikā tesam pi evarūpaṃ na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. nātikā te Udāyi aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā pāsādikam vā apāsādikam vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pāsādāya — pa —. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbeyya vā sibbāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatoṣaṃghe upasampannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññatarānaṃ cīvaraṃ.

sibbeyyā 'ti sayam sibbeti, ârâpathe ârâpathe âpatti pâcittiyassa. sibbâpeyyā 'ti aṇṇaṃ âṇâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakiṃ âṇatto bahukaṃ pi sibbeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

aṇṇâtikâya aṇṇâtikasaṇṇî cîvaram sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aṇṇâtikâya vematiko . . . aṇṇâtikâya ñâtikasaṇṇî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekatoupasampannâya cîvaram sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya aṇṇâtikasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ñâtikâya, cîvaram ṭhapetvâ aṇṇaṃ parikkhâraṃ sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chatṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: yath' eva mayaṃ sapajâpatikâ âhiṇḍâma, evam ev' ime samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ âhiṇḍantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunîhi . . . paṭipajjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhunîhi . . . paṭipajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattaṃ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhânamaggam paṭipannâ honti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim gamissâmâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjitum. tumhe vâ paṭhamam gacchatha mayam vâ gamissâmâ 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggapurisâ, ayyâ 'va paṭhamam gacchantû 'ti. atha kho tâsam bhikkhunînam pacchâ gacchantînam antarâ magge corâ acchindimsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave satthagamaniye magge sâsaṅkasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo: satthagamanîyo hoti maggo sâsaṅkasammato sappatibhayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâm' ayya, gacchâm' ayya gacchâma bhagini, ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe adḍhayojane adḍhayojane âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam.

satthagamanîyo nâma maggo na sakkâ hoti vinâ satthena gantum. sâsaṅkam nâma tasmim magge corânam nivittakâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati tṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayam nâma tasmim magge corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

sappaṭibhayaṃ gantvā appaṭibhayaṃ dassitvā uyyojetabbā gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

saṃvidahite saṃvidahitasāññī ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatra samayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . saṃvidahite asaṃvidahitasāññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati, bhikkhunī na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite saṃvidahitasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite asaṃvidahitasāññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, viśamketena gacchanti, āpa-dāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath'eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kiḷāma, evam ev'ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya nāvāya kiḷantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīhi . . . abhirūhissatha. n'etaṃ moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ e'idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca Sāketā Sāvattthim addhānamaggaṃ paṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim uttarissāmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirûbitum, tumhe vā paṭhamam uttaratha mayam vā uttarissāmā 'ti. ayyā bhante aggapurisā, ayyā 'va paṭhamam uttarantū 'ti. atha kho tāsam bhikkhunīnaṃ pacchā uttarantīnaṃ corā acchindimsu ca dūsesum ca. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthim gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tiriyaṃtaraṇāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirûhitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirûheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 2 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirûhāma bhagini abhirûhām' ayya, abhirûhām' ayya abhirûhāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare vā abhirûhāmā 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhikkhuniyā abhirûlhe bhikkhu abhirûhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu abhirûlhe bhikkhunī abhirûhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā abhirûhanti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

uddhamgāminin ti ujjavanikāya. adhogāminin ti ojavani-kāya. aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tiriyaṃtaraṇāya.

kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araññe adḍhayaoyane adḍhayaoyane āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññi ekam nāvaṃ abhirûhati uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtara-

ṇāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tiriyam̐taraṇāya, asaṃvidahitvā abhirūhanti, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, viṣamketena abhirūhanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3||

atthamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulūpikā hoti niccabhattikā. tena ca gahapatinā therā bhikkhū nimantitā honti. atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ gahapatiṃ etad avoca : kim idaṃ gahapati pahūtaṃ khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattan ti. therā mayā ayye nimantitā 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therā 'ti. ayyo Sāriputto, ayyo Mahāmoggallāno, ayyo Mahākaccāno, ayyo Mahākoṭṭhito, ayyo Mahākappino, ayyo Mahācundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upāli, ayyo Ānando, ayyo Rāhulo 'ti. kim pana tvam gahapati mahānāge tiṭṭhamāne cetake nimantesīti. ke pana te ayye mahānāgā 'ti. ayyo Devadatto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayyo Kaṭamorakatissako, ayyo Khaṇḍadeviyā putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayaṃ carahi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antarākathā vippakatā atha te therā bhikkhū pavissu. saccaṃ mahānāgā kho tayā gahapati nimantitā 'ti. idān' eva kho tvam ayye cetake akāsi, idāni mahānāge 'ti gharato ca nikkaḍḍhi niccabhattaṃ ca pacchindi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Devadatto jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam Devadatta jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Râjagahâ pabbajito ñâtikulaṃ agamâsi. manussâ cirassâpi bhaddanto âgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ akamsu. tassa kulassa kulûpikâ bhikkhunî te manusse etad avoca : deth' ayyassa âvuso bhattaṃ ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ paṭikkhittaṃ jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukucâyanto na paṭiggahehi, nâsakkehi piṇḍâya caritaṃ, chinnabhatta aho. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâmaṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. bhikkhû . . . ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamârambhe jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjitaṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjeyya aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti sâmaṃ vâ ârocehi.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamge upasampannâ.

paripâceti nâma pubbe adâtukâmânaṃ akattukâmânaṃ ayyo bhâṇako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo suttantiko, ayyo vinayadharo, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha ayyassâ 'ti : esâ paripâceti nâma.

piṇḍapâto nâma pañcannaṃ bhojanânaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ gihisamârambhaṃ. gihisamârambho nâma ñâtakâ vâ honti pavârîtâ vâ pakatipaṭiyattâ vâ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâtî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjholâre ajjholâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

paripâcite paripâcitasaññi bhuñjati aññatra pubbe gihi-samârambhâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. paripâcite vematiko bh. a. p. g., âpatti dukkaṭassa. paripâcite aparipâcitasaññi bh. a. p. g., anâpatti. ekato upasampannâya paripâcitaṃ bh. a. p. g., âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipâcite paripâcitasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipâcite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipâcite aparipâcitasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pubbe gihisamârambhe, sikkhamânâ paripâceti, sâmaṇerî paripâceti, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Udâyissa purâṇadutiyaikâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ hoti, sâ âyasmato Udâyissa santike abhikkhaṇaṃ âgacchati, âyasmâpi Udâyi tassâ bhikkhuniyâ santike abhikkhaṇaṃ gacchati. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi tassâ bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṃ eko ekâya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma âyasmâ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṃ eko ekâya raho nisajjaṃ kappessatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṃ eko ekâya raho nisajjaṃ kappesîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathañ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṃ eko ekâya raho nisajjaṃ kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṃ eko ekâya raho nisajjaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ.

saddhiṃ ti ekato.

eko ekâya 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca.

raho nâma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti akkhiṃ vâ nikhaṇṇiyamâne bhamukaṃ vâ ukkhiṇṇiyamâne sīsaṃ vâ ukkhiṇṇiyamâne passitum. sotassa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti pakatikathâ sotum.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyâ 'ti: bhikkhunīyâ nisinnâya bhikkhu upanisinno vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhunī upanisinna vâ hoti upanipanna vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nisinnâ honti ubho vâ nipanna, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

raho rahosaññi eko ekâya nisajjaṃ kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. araho rahosaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisīdati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânaṃ :

asammata-atthamaṅgatâ, upassaya-âmisâ-dâna, sībbati, addhânaṃ, nâvaṃ, bhuñjeyya, eko ekâya te dasâ 'ti.

ovâdavaggo tatiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyâ avidûre aññatarassa pûgassa âvasatha-piṇḍo paññatto hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pubbaṇhasama-yaṃ nivâsetvâ pattacīvaraṃ âdâya Sâvatthiṃ piṇḍâya pavisitvâ piṇḍaṃ alabhamânâ âvasathaṃ agamaṃsu. manussâ cirassâpi bhaddantâ âgatâ 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisiṃsu. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dutiyam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ pubbaṇhasama-yaṃ nivâsetvâ . . . âvasathaṃ gantvâ bhuñjiṃsu. atha kho chabbaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kiṃ mayaṃ karissâma, ârâmaṃ gantvâ hiyyo pi idh' eva âgantabbaṃ bhavissatīti, tatth' eva anuvāsītā

anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti. na yimesaṇ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto, sabbesaṇ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṇ hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattihim gacchanto yena aññataro āvasatho ten' upasamkami. manussā cirassāpi thero āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji, nāsakkhi tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. atha kho te manussā dutiyam pi divasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahehi, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattihim gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā anuvāsivā anuvāsivā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjituṃ. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhunā eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ.

âvasathapiṇḍo nâma pañcannaṃ bhojanânaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ sâlâyaṃ vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaule vâ ajjhokâse vâ anodissa yâvadattho paññatto hoti.

agilânaena bhikkhunâ sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilâno agilânasaññi tat' uttari âvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno gilânasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânassa, agilâno sakim bhuñjati, gacchanto vâ âgacchanto vâ bhuñjati, sâmikâ nimantetvâ bhojenti, odissa paññatto hoti, na yâvadattho paññatto hoti, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Devadatto pahînalâbhasakkâro sapariso kulesu viññâpetvâ viññâpetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ kulesu v. v. bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ, kassa sâduṃ na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma Devadatto sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Devadatta sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ gilâne bhikkhû bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamaye sacîvarabhattam paṭiyâdetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena accbâdessamâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. cîvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvaradânasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvarakârake bhikkhû bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvarakârasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manussehi saddhim

addhânaṃ gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum: muhuttaṃ âvuso âgametha piṇḍâya carissâmâ 'ti. te evam âhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ na paṭigaṇhanti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave addhânagamanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo addhânagamanasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||5||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manussehi saddhiṃ nâvâya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum: muhuttaṃ âvuso tîraṃ upanetha, piṇḍâya carissâmâ 'ti. te evam âhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ na paṭigaṇhanti . . . anujânâmi bhikkhave nâvâbhirûhanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo addhânagamanasamayo nâvâbhirûhanasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||6||

tena kho pana samayena disâsu vassaṃ vutthâ bhikkhû Râjagahaṃ âgacchanti bhagavantaṃ dassanâya. manussâ nânâverajake bhikkhû passitvâ bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti . . . anujânâmi bhikkhave mahâsamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo, gilânasamayo . . . nâvâbhirûhanasamayo mahâsamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||7||

tena kho pana samayena rañño Mâgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisârassa ñāti sâlohito âjivakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so âjivako yena rājā Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā rājānaṃ Mâgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etad avoca : icchāṃ' ahaṃ mahārāja sabbapāsaṇḍikabhataṃ kâtuṃ ti. sace tvaṃ bhante buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṭhamāṃ bhojeyyāsi evaṃ kareyyāsi. atha kho so âjivako bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi : adhivāsetu me bhikkhū svātānāya bhattaṃ ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantaṃ nādhivāseti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā gaṇabhojanānaṃ ti. atha kho so âjivako yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ tīhito kho so âjivako bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : bhavaṃ pi Gotamo pabbajito ahaṃ pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa piṇḍaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ. adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātānāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena' ti. adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so âjivako bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave samaṇabhattasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo samaṇabhattasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||8||

gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhū pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti, etaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti tīhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma antamaso pādāpi phālītā honti, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma anatthate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māsō, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā, cīvaradānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne cīvarakārasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

addhānagamasamayo nāma addhayojanaṃ gacchissāmīti bhuñjitabbaṃ, gacchantena bhuñjitabbaṃ, āgatenā bhuñjitabbaṃ.

nāvābhirūhanasamayo nāma nāvaṃ abhirūhissāmīti bhuñjitabbaṃ, ārūḷhena bhuñjitabbaṃ, orūḷhena bhuñjitabbaṃ.

mahāsamayo nāma yattha dve tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā yāpenti, catutthe āgate na yāpenti, mahāsamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

samaṇabhattasamayo nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno bhattaṃ karoti, samaṇabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññī aññatra samayā bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. gaṇabhojane vematiko . . . gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. na gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piṇḍāya caritvā ekato sannipatitvā bhuñjanti, niccabhattaṃ, salākabhaddaṃ, pakkhikaṃ, uposathikaṃ, pāṭipadikaṃ, pañca bhojanāni tṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 9 ||

dutiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyaṃ pañitānaṃ bhattānaṃ bhattapaṭipāṭi adhiṭṭhitā hoti. atha kho aññatarassa daliddassa kammakārassa etad ahoṣi: na kho idaṃ orakaṃ bhavissati yatha yime manussā sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ karonti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ pi bhattaṃ kareyyāmi ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ Kirapatikaṃ etad avoca: icchāmi' ahaṃ ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa bhattaṃ kâtuṃ, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakârassa abbhatarekaṃ vetanaṃ adâsi. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavantam etad avoca: adhivâsetu me bhante bhagavâ svâtanâya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenâ 'ti. mahâ kho âvuso bhikkhusaṃgho, jânâhîti. hotu bhante mahâ bhikkhusaṃgho. bahû me badarâ paṭiyattâ, badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. adhivâsesi bhagavâ tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavato adhivâsanam veditvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. assosum kho bhikkhû: daliddena kira kammakârena svâtanâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. te kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimsu. assosum kho manussâ daliddena kira kammakârena buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakârassa bahukaṃ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam abbiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro tassâ rattiya accayena paṇitaṃ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhagavato kâlam ârocâpesi: kâlo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan ti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tassa daliddassa kammakârassa nivesanam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhattagge bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam âhaṃsu: thokaṃ âvuso dehi thokaṃ âvuso dehîti. mâ kho tumhe bhante ayaṃ daliddo kammakâro 'ti thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhittha, bahukaṃ me khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattaṃ. paṭigaṇhatha bhante yâvadatthan ti. na kho mayaṃ âvuso etaṃkârâṇa thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhâma, api ca mayaṃ kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimhâ, tena mayaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhâmâ 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ mayâ nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yâvadatthaṃ dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa daliddassa

kammakârassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjanti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave . . . sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilâno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu piṇḍapâtam âdâya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avoca : bhuñjâhi âvuso 'ti. alam âvuso, atthi me bhattapaccasâ 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno piṇḍapâto ussûre âhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarûpam bhuñji. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamayе sacîvarabhattam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessamâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ paramparabhojanam ti . . . (see Pâc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacî-

varam ādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena aññataram kulam ten' upasaṃkamī, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā bhagavato ca āyasmato ca Ānandassa bhojanam adamsu. āyasmā Ānando kukkucāyanto na paṭigaṇhāti. gaṇhāhi Ānandā 'ti. alam bhagavā, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tena h' Ānanda vikappetvā gaṇhāhīti. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave vikappetvā paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam : mayham bhattapaccāsam itthannāmassa dammīti. || 4 ||

paramparabhojanam nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito, tam ṭhapetvā añnam pañcannam bhojanānam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjati, etaṃ paramparabhojanam nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma na sakkoti ekāsane nisinno yāvad-attham bhuñjitum, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma . . . cīvarakārasamayo nāma . . . (see Pāc. XXXII).

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII) . . . na paramparabhojanasaññi, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti samaye, vikappetvā bhuñjati, dvetayonimantane ekato bhuñjati, nimantanapaṭipāṭiyā bhuñjati, sakalena gāmena nimantito tasmim gāme yattha katthaci bhuñjati, sakalena pūgena nimantito tasmim pūge yattha katthaci bhuñjati, nimantiyamāno bhikkham gahessāmīti bhaṇati, niccabhatake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ saddhâ hoti pasannâ. Kāṇâ gâmake aññatarassa purisassa dinnâ hoti. atha kho Kāṇâ mâtu gharaṃ agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko Kāṇâya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgatan ti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya rittahatthaṃ gantun ti pūvaṃ paci. pakke pūve aññataro piṇḍacārīko bhikkhu Kāṇamâtâya upāsikâya nivesanaṃ pāvīsi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ tassa bhikkhuno pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattaṃ pūvaṃ parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko Kāṇâya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko Kāṇâya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgataṃ. sace Kāṇâ nāgacchissati ahaṃ aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānessāmiti. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. atha kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānesi. assosi kho Kāṇâ: tena kira purisena aññâ pajāpati ānītā 'ti. sâ rodantī atṭhâsi. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Kāṇamâtâya upāsikâya nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Kāṇamâtaraṃ upāsikaṃ bhagavâ etad avoca: kissāyaṃ Kāṇâ rodātīti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavâ Kāṇamâtaraṃ upāsikaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā . . . sampahaṃsetvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahâ Paṭiyâlokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro piṇḍacārīko bhikkhu taṃ satthaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. aññataro upāsako tassa bhikkhuno sattaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattaṃ dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattaṃ pātheyyaṃ parikkhayaṃ

agamâsi. atha kho so upâsako te manusse etad avoca :
 ajjunhō ayyā āgametha, yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyam ayyānam
 dinnam, pātheyyam paṭiyādessāmīti. nāyyo sakkā āgame-
 tum, payāto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upâsakassa
 pātheyyam paṭiyādetvā pacchā gacchantassa corā acchindimsu.
 manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-
 puttiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ
 datvā pacchā gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho
 bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho
 te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho
 bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū
 āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ
 paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasutthutāya
 saṃghaphāsutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana
 bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam pūvehi vā
 manthehi vā abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyya : ākaṅkhamānena
 bhikkhunā dvittipattapûrā paṭiggahetabbā. tato ce uttari
 paṭigaṇheyya, pācittiyam. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvā
 tato nīharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhim saṃvibhajitabbam, ayaṃ
 tattha sāmīcīti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan'ti, kulam nāma cattāri
 kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessakulam sudda-
 kulam. upagatan ti tattha gatam.

pūvaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pahīnakatthāya paṭiyattam. man-
 thaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pātheyyatthāya paṭiyattam.

abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
 gaṇhāhīti.

ākaṅkhamānenā 'ti icchamānena.

dvittipattapûrā paṭiggahetabbā 'ti dve tayo pattapûrā pa-
 ṭiggahetabbā.

tato ce uttari paṭigaṇheyyā 'ti tat' uttari paṭigaṇhāti,
 āpatti pācittiyassa. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvā tato nikkha-
 mantena bhikkhum passitvā ācikkhitabbam : amutra mayā
 dvittipattapûrā paṭiggahitā, mā kho tattha paṭigaṇhīti. sace
 passitvā na ācikkhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace ācikkhite
 paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tato nīharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhim samvibhajitabban ti, paṭikkamanam nīharitvā samvibhajitabbam.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīceti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. ||1||

atirekadvittipattapūre atirekasaññī paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ūnakasaññī paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipattapūre atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn. ūnaka-
saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvittipattapūre paṭigaṇhāti, ūnakadvittipattapūre paṭigaṇhāti, na paḥṇakatthāya na pātheyyatthāya paṭiyattaṃ denti, paḥṇakatthāya vā pātheyyatthāya vā paṭiyattasakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhū nimantevā bhojesi. bhikkhū bhuttāvi pavāritā ñātikulāni gantvā ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca: bhikkhū mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmīti. te evam āhaṃsu: kiṃ tvaṃ ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi tayā nimantitā te pi amhākaṃ ghārāni āgantvā ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā amhākaṃ ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na c' āhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadattham dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū bhuttāvi pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū . . . bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurissā

bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttâvî pavârito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paññate piṇḍapāte nīharanti. gilānā na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjanti, tāni bhikkhū chaḍḍenti. assosi kho bhagavā uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ kâkoravasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasman-taṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kim nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kâkoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhuñjeyyūṃ panānanda bhikkhū gilānâtirittam ti. na bhuñjeyyūṃ bhagavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave atirittam kâtabbaṃ : alam etaṃ sabban ti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttâvî pavârito anatirittam khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhuttâvî nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataram bhojanaṃ antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttaṃ hoti.

pavârito nāma asanaṃ paññāyati bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhito abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. anatirittam nāma akappiyakatam hoti, appaṭiggahitakatam hoti, anuccâritakatam hoti, ahatthapāse katam hoti, abhuttâvinā katam hoti, bhuttâvinā pavâritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etaṃ sabban ti avuttaṃ hoti, na gilānâtirittam hoti : etaṃ anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccâritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, bhuttâvinā katam hoti, bhuttâvinā pavâritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etaṃ sabban ti vuttaṃ hoti, gilānâtirittam hoti : etaṃ atirittam nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāha-kālikam yāvajjivikaṃ t̥hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kuummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anatiritte anatirittasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anatiritte vema-tiko . . . anatiritte atirittasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ āhāratthāya pa-ṭiṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anatirittasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte atirittasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjati, atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti paṭiṇhāti, aññass' atthāya haranto gacchati, gilānassa sesakaṃ bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādi-kammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim addhānamaggapaṭiṇnā bonti. eko bhikkhu anācāraṃ ācā-rati, dutiyo bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: māvuso evarū-pam akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatīti. so tasmim upanandhi. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthim agamaṃsu. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattaṃ hoti. du-tiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārīto hoti. upanandho bhikkhu ñātikulaṃ gantvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alaṃ āvuso paripuñño 'mhīti. sundaro āvuso piṇḍapāto bhuñjāhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhi-kkhunā nippīyamāno taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati. upanandho

bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ etaḍ avoca : tvam hi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññaṣi yaṃ tvam bhuttāvī pavārito anati-
rittam bhojaniyaṃ bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti.
nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhū-
naṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . .
vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāvaṃ
pavāritaṃ anatirittana bhojanaena abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāressatīti
— pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
resīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : ka-
thaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
ressasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāvaṃ pavāritaṃ anati-
rittana khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavā-
reyya handa bhikkhu khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti jānaṃ āsāda-
nāpekkho, bhuttasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhuttāvī nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etaṃ anatirittam
nāma. khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . maṃsaṃ.

abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
gaṇhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā
āroceti.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imaṃ codessāmi sāressāmi paṭi-
codessāmi paṭisāressāmi maṅkuṃ karissāmīti abhiharati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti
paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti
dukkāṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasaññī anatirittana khādaniyena vā bhoja-
niyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pavā-
rite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāri-
tasaññī . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāva-
jīvikam āhāratthāya abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa
vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite

pavâritasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite apavâritasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ deti, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjâhîti deti, aññass' atthâya haranto gacchâhîti deti, gilânassa sesakam deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjâ 'ti deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamsu. manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passitvâ nhâpetvâ vilimpetvâ bhojetvâ khâdaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû khâdaniyam âdâya ârâmam gantvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : gaṇhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khâdaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. kiṃ pana tumhe âvuso vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. evam âvuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

vikâlo nâma majjhantike vîtivatte yâva aruṇuggamanâ.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nâma . . . maṃsaṃ.
khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

vikâle vikâlasaṇṇi khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ khâdati
vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vikâle vematiko . . .
vikâle kâlasaṇṇi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam
sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâle
vikâlasaṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâle vematiko, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kâle kâlasaṇṇi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam sati pa-
ccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana sama-
yena âyasmato Anandassa upajjhâyo âyasmâ Belaṭṭha-
sîso araṇṇe viharati. so piṇḍâya caritvâ sukkhakûraṃ ârâ-
maṃ haritvâ sukkhâpetvâ nikkhipati, yadâ âhârena attho
hoti tadâ udakena temetvâ bhuñjati, cirena gâmaṃ piṇḍâya
pavisati. bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Belaṭṭhasîsaṃ etad avocaṃ :
kissa tvam âvuso cirena gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pavisasîti. atha kho
âyasmâ Belaṭṭhasîso bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. kim
pana tvam âvuso sannidhikâraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjasîti.
evam âvuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti :
kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Belaṭṭhasîso sannidhikâraṃ bho-
janaṃ bhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Belaṭṭha-
sîsa . . . bhuñjasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvam Belaṭṭhasîsa sannidhikâ-
raṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjissasi. n' etam Belaṭṭhasîsa appa-
sannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ
bhojaniyam yâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan
ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sannidhikârakam nâma ajja paṭiggahitam aparajju khâ-
ditam hoti.

khâdaniyam nâma . . . bhojaniyam nâma . . . maṃsam.
khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sannidhikârake sannidhikârakasaññi khâdaniyam vâ bho-
janiyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sanni-
dhikârake vematiko . . . sannidhikârake asannidhikâra-
saññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâli-
kam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake sanni-
dhikârakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake vema-
tiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake asannidhikâra-
saññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yâvakâlikam yâvakâle nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâma-
kâlikam yâme nidahitvâ bhuñjati, sattâhakâlikam sattâham
nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati,
ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

aṭṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû paṇitabhojanâni attano
atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti:
katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ paṇitabhojanâni . . .
bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum
na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . .
vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû . . . bhuñjissantîti

— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni pañitabhojanâni seyyath' idam sappi navanîtam telam madhu phañitam maccho mamsam khîram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarûpâni pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilâna-pucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum : kacc' âvuso khamanîyam kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotiti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilâna-bhikkhûna pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni pañitabhojanâni seyyath' idam sappi navanîtam telam madhu phañitam maccho mamsam khîram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarûpâni pañitabhojanâni agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yâni kho pana tâni pañitabhojanânîti : sappi nâma gosappi vâ ajikâsappi vâ mâhisam vâ sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi. navanîtam nâma tesaṃ ñeva navanîtam. telam nâma tilatelam sâsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍatelam vasâtelam. madhu nâma makkhikâmadhu. phañitam nâma ucchumbhâ nibbattam. maccho nâma udakacaro vuccati. mamsam nâma yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam. khîram nâma gokhîram vâ ajikâkhîram vâ mâhisakhîram vâ, yesam mamsam kappati tesam khîram. dadhi nâma tesaṃ ñeva dadhi.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evarûpâni pañitabbojanânîti tathârûpâni pañitabbojanâni.

agilâno nâma yassa vinâ pañitabbojanâni phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ pañitabbojanâni na phâsu hoti. agilâno attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge payoge dukkaṭṭam; paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasaññî pañitabbojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno gilânasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, gilâno hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilâno bhuñjati, gilânassa sesakam bhuñjati, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sabbapamsukûliko susâne viharati. so manussehi diyyamânam na icchati paṭiggahetum. susâne pi rukkhamûle pi ummâre pi ayyavosâṭitakâni sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayam bhikkhu amhâkam ayyavosâṭitakâni sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjissati. thero 'yam bhikkhu vadharo manussamaṃsam maññe khâdatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhâraṃ âhareyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû udakadantapoṇe kukkucâyanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave udakadantapoṇaṃ sâmaṃ gahetvâ bhuñjituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhâraṃ âhareyya aññatra udakadantapoṇâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

adinnaṃ nâma apaṭiggahitakaṃ vuccati. dinnam nâma kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena vâ dente hatthapaṣe ṭhito kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ paṭiḡaṇhâti, etaṃ dinnam nâma.

âhâro nâma udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvâ yaṃ kiñci ajjhoharaṇiyaṃ, eso âhâro nâma.

aññatra udakadantapoṇâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ udakadantapoṇaṃ.

khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti gaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

apaṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaṇhî adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhâraṃ âharati aññatra udakadantapoṇâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaṭiggahitake vematiko . . . apaṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaṇhî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. paṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaṇhî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaṇhî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti udakadantapoṇe, cattâri mahâvikatâni sati paccaye asati kappiyakârake sâmaṃ gahetvâ paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânaṃ :

piṇḍo, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pûvaṃ, dve ca bhuttâpavâraṇâ, vikâle, sannidhi, khîraṃ, dantapoṇena te dasâ 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

PÂCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭāgārasâlāyam. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa khādaniyam ussannam hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. tena h' Ânanda vighâsâdānam pûvam dehîti. evam bhante 'ti kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato paṭisunivâ vighâsâde paṭipâṭiyâ nisîdâpetvâ ekekaṃ pûvam dento aññatarissâ paribbâjikâya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pûve adâsi. sâmantâ paribbâjikâyo taṃ paribbâjikaṃ etad avocum : jâro te eso samaṇo 'ti. na meso samaṇo jâro, ekaṃ maññamāno dve pûve adâsîti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho âyasmâ Ânando ekekaṃ pûvam dento tassâ yeva paribbâjikâya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pûve adâsi. sâmantâ paribbâjikâyo taṃ paribbâjikaṃ etad avocum : jâro . . . adâsîti. jâro na jâro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu. ||1|| aññataro pi âjîvako parivesanam agamâsi. aññataro bhikkhu pahûtena sappinâ odanam maddivâ tassa âjîvakassa mahantaṃ piṇḍam adâsi. atha kho so âjîvako taṃ piṇḍam âdâya agamâsi. aññataro âjîvako taṃ âjîvakaṃ etad avoca : kuto tayâ âvuso piṇḍo laddho 'ti. tassâvuso samaṇassa Gotamassa muṇḍagahapatikassa parivesanâya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upâsakâ tesam âjîvakānam imam kathâsallâpam. atha kho te upâsakâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdimsu. ekamantaṃ nisinnâ kho te upâsakâ bhagavantam etad avocum : ime bhante titthiyâ avaṇṇakâmâ buddhassa avaṇṇakâmâ dhammassa avaṇṇakâmâ saṃghassa. sâdhu bhante ayyâ titthiyānam sahatthâ na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavâ te upâsake dhammiyâ kathâya sandassesî . . . sampahaṃsesî. atha kho te upâsakâ bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsitâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasutthutâya

saṃghaphâsutâya — la — saddhammaṭṭhitiyâ vinayânugga-
hâya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddi-
seyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ
paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ
dadeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

acelako nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno naggo. pa-
ribbâjako nâma bhikkhuṃ ca sâmaṇerañ ca ṭhapetvâ yo koci
paribbâjakasamâpanno. paribbâjikâ nâma bhikkhuniñ ca
sikkhamânañ ca sâmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvâ yâ kâci paribbâji-
kasamâpannâ.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni udakadantapoṇaṃ
ṭhapetvâ avasesaṃ khâdaniyaṃ nâma. bhojaniyaṃ nâma
pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattū maccho maṃsaṃ.

dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena
vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

titthiye titthiyasaññî sahatthâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ
vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye
atitthiyasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ
deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññî, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. atitthiye vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye
atitthiyasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhirâlepaṃ
deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhâtuno saddhi-
vihârikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: eh' âvuso gâmaṃ piṇḍâya
pavisissâmâ 'ti. tassa adâpetvâ uyyojesi gacchâvuso na me
tayâ saddhiṃ kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hoti, ekakassa me

kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakatṭhe kāle nāsakkhi piṇḍāya carituṃ, paṭikkamane pi bhattavissaggaṃ na sambhāvesi chinnabhatto ahoṣi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda bhikkhuṃ . . . uyyojesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . uyyojessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojeyya gacchāvuso na me tayā saddhiṃ kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti ekakassa me kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhuṃ ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā 'ti: gāmo pi nigamo pi nagaraṃ pi gāmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dāpetvā 'ti yāguṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dāpetvā. adāpetvā 'ti na kiñci dāpetvā.

uyyojeyyā 'ti mātugāmena saddhiṃ hasitukāmo kīḷitukāmo raho nisīditukāmo anācāraṃ ācaritukāmo evaṃ vadeti: gacchāvuso . . . ekakassa . . . phāsu hotīti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vā savanūpacāraṃ vā vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti uyyojetuṃ. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannaaññi uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupampannaaññi uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kalisāsaṇaṃ āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupampannaṃ uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. kalisāsaṇaṃ āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupa-

sampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti ubho ekato na yâpessâmâ 'ti uyyojeti, mahagghaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ passitvâ lobhadhammaṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, mâtuḡâmaṃ passitvâ anabhiratiṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, gilânassa vâ ohiyyakassa vâ vihârapâlassa vâ yâguṃ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ nîharâ 'ti uyyojeti, na anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmo sati karaṇiye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahaâyakassa gharaṃ gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisajjaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenâyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso pajâpatiṃ etad avoca : dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkhaṃ adâsi. atha kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : gacchatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhâ dinnâ 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi sallakketvâ pariyutṭhito ayaṃ puriso 'ti âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : nisîdatha bhante mâ agamitthâ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso — pa — tatiyam pi kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ . . . dinnâ 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ . . . mâ agamitthâ 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû ujjhâpeti ayaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando mayhaṃ pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisinno, so mayâ uyyojiyamâno na icchati gantvâ. bahukiccâ mayaṃ bahukaraṇiâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anu-

pakhajja nisajjam kappessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanam nâma kulam itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhantâ honti, ubho avîtarâgâ.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam vijahitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsam atikkamitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññî sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam avijahitvâ nisîdati, khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsam anatikkamitvâ nisîdati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubho nikkhantâ honti, ubho vîtarâgâ, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhâyakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim raho paṭicchanne

âsane nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mayham pajâ-patiyâ saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappessatîti — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda mâtugâmena saddhim . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa mâtugâmena saddhim . . . kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâ-dâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhî na petî na tiracchânagatâ, antamaso tadahujâtâpi dârikâ, pag eva mahattarî. saddhin ti ekato.

raho nâma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti akkhiṃ vâ nikhaṇiyamâne bhamukaṃ vâ ukkhiṇiyamâne sîsaṃ vâ ukkhiṇiyamâne passitum. sotassa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti pakatikathâ sotum.

pañicchannaṃ nâma âsanaṃ kuḍḍena vâ kavâṭena vâ kilanḍjena vâ sâṇipâkârena vâ rukkhena vâ thamvena vâ kotthaḷiyâ vâ yena kenaci pañicchannaṃ hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti, mâtugâme nisinne bhikkhu upanisinno vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mâtugâmo upanisinno vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nisinnâ honti ubho vâ nipannâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

mâtugâme mâtugâmasaṇṇi raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. mâtugâme vematiko . . . mâtugâme amâtugâmasaṇṇi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yakkhîyâ vâ petiyâ vâ paṇḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme mâtugâmasaṇṇi,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme amâtugâmasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yo koci viññû puriso dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisîdati, arahopekkho, aññâvihito nisîdati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahâyakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mâtugâmena . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhî na petî na tiracchâ-nagatâ, viññû paṭibala subhâsitadubbhâsitam dutṭhullâdutṭhullam âjânitum.

saddhim ti ekato.

eko ekâyâ 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mâtugâmo ca.

raho nâma . . . sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. *Instead of* raho paṭicchanne âsane *read* eko ekâya raho) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulaṃ āyasantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam bhattena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhū bhattena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulāni payirupāsati. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattan ti. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. dutiyam pi kho te bhikkhū — pa — tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattam pure kālo atikkamatīti. tatiyam pi kho mayam bhante bhattam karimhā ayyassa Upanandassa kāraṇā. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulāni payirupāsivā divā āgacchatī. bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjimsu. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda nimantito . . . āpajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa nimantito . . . āpajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulaṃ saṃghass' atthāya khādaniyam pāhesi ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavatṭho hoti. atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: katham bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭho 'ti. idaṃ bhante khādaniyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave paṭigga-hetvā nikkhipatha yāva Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ pure-bhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjitun ti pacchābhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsivā divā paṭikkamī. khādaniyaṃ ussādiyittha. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pacchābhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabbatto samāno purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvaradānasamaye kukkuccāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, cīvaradānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karonti attho ca hoti sūciyāpi suttena pi satthakena pi. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvarakārasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . âpajjeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo : cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. || 4. ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ . . . anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchâ kulâni payirupâsitum. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samâno santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ purebhattam vâ pacchâbhattam vâ kulesu cârittam âpajjeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo : cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. || 5. ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

nimantito nâma pañcannam bhojanânam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nâma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nâma bhikkhum sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum. asantam nâma bhikkhum na sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum.

purebhattam nâma yena nimantito tam abhuttâvî. pacchâbhattam nâma yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

kulam nâma cattâri kulâni khattiyakulam brâhmanakulam vessakulam suddakulam. kulesu cârittam âpajjeyyâ 'ti aññassa gharûpacâram okkamantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭhamam pâdam ummâram atikkâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam. cîvaradânasamayo nâma anatthate kaṭhine vassânassa pacchimo mâso, atthate kaṭhine pañca mâsâ. cîvarakârasamayo nâma cîvare kariyamâne. || 1 ||

nimantite nimantitasaññi santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ purebhattam pacchâbhattam kulesu cârittam âpajjati aññatra samayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nimantite vematiko . . . nimantite animantitasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. animantite nimantitasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite

vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite animantitasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, aññassa gharena maggo hoti, gharûpacârena maggo hoti, antaragâmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunîupassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamaṃ gacchati, bhattiyagharaṃ gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||6||

chaṭṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahânâmo Sakko bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : icchâm' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahânâma saṃghaṃ cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave cātumaṃ sapaccayapavâraṇaṃ sâditun ti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmaṃ Sakkaṃ parittaṃ bhesajjaṃ viññâpentî, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami . . . avoca : icchâm' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahânâma saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave punapavâraṇaṃ pi sâditun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmaṃ Sakkaṃ parittaṃ yeva bhesajjaṃ viññâpentî, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. tatiyam pi kho Mahâ-

nāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami . . . avoca :
icehām' ahaṃ bhante saṅghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavā-
retuṃ ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahā-
nāma saṅghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavārelīti. bhikkhū
kukkuccāyanta nādhivāsenti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ.
anujānāmi bhikkhave niccapavāraṇaṃ pi sādituṃ ti || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dunniv-
atthā honti duppārutā anākappasampannā. Mahānāmo
Sakko vattā hoti : kissa tumhe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā
anākappasampannā. nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena
bhavitabbaṃ supārutena ākappasampaṇṇenā 'ti. chabbaggi-
yā bhikkhū Mahānāme Sakke upanandhiṃsu. atha kho
chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad aho si : kena nu kho
mayyā upāyena Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam mañkuṃ kareyyāma
'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad aho si :
Mahānāmena kho āvuso Sakkena saṅgho bhesajjena pavārito.
handā mayyā āvuso Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam sappiṃ viññāpema
'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena Mahānāmo Sakko
ten' upasaṅkamhiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam
etad avocuṃ : doṇena āvuso sappinā attho 'ti. ajjunho
bhante āgametha, manussā vajaṃ gatā sappiṃ āharituṃ,
kālaṃ harissathā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi
kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam . . . ha-
rissathā 'ti. kiṃ pana tayā āvuso adātukāmena pavāritena
yaṃ tvaṃ pavāretvā na desīti. atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko
ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddanta
ajjunho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameasantīti.
assosuṃ kho bhikkhū Mahānāmassa Sakkassa . . . vipā-
centassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajjunho
bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameasantīti — pa —
saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave Mahānāmena Sakkena . . .
nāgamethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā :
kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā Mahānāmena Sakkena
. . . nāgameassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānaṃ vā
pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpa-
daṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhunā cātumāsupaccayapavāraṇā sādhi-

tabbâ aññatra punapavâraṇāya aññatra niccapavâraṇāya. tato ce uttari sâdiyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||4||1||

agilânena bhikkhunâ cātumâsapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ 'ti gilânapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ. punapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti. niccapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti.

tato ce uttari sâdiyeyyâ 'ti: atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ rattipariyantâ na bhesajjapariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca, atthi pavâraṇâ n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ. bhesajjapariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni pariggahitâni honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavâremîti. rattipariyantâ nâma, rattiyô pariggahitâyo honti ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca nâma, bhesajjâni ca pariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca pariggahitâyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni ca apariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca apariggahitâyo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. rattipariyante yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anâpatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakaraṇîyena bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññena bhesajjena karaṇîyena aññam bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, imehi

tayā bhesajjehi pavārita 'mhā ambhākaṃ ca iminā ca iminā ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, yāsu tayā rattīsu pavārita 'mhā tāyo ca rattiyo vītivattā ambhākaṃ ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, ñātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo senāya abbhuyāto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya agamaṃsu. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggiye bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: kissa tumhe bhante āgata 'tthā 'ti. mahārāja mahārājānaṃ mayaṃ datṭhukāma 'ti. kiṃ bhante maṃ dīṭṭhena yuddhābhinandinā. nanu bhagavā passitabbo 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya āgacchissanti. ambhākaṃ pi alābhā ambhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayaṃ ājivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇa senāya āgacchāma 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchissantīti. bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mâtulo senâya gilâno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santike dûtam pâhesi : aham hi senâya gilâno, âgacchatu bhaddanto, icchâmi bhaddantassa âgatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahosi : bhagavatâ sikkhâpadam paññattam na uyyuttam senam dassanâya gantabban ti, ayañ ca me mâtulo senâya gilâno. katham nu kho mayâ paṭipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave tathârûpapaccayâ senâya gantum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanâya gaccheyya aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

uyyuttâ nâma senâ gâmato nikkhamitvâ nivijjâ vâ hoti payâtâ vâ. senâ nâma hatthi assâ rathâ pattî. dvâdasa-puriso hatthi, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattâro purisâ sarahatthâ patti.

dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanûpacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ tathârûpapaccayam. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññi dassanâya gacchati aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuyyuttasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekamekam dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanûpacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte anuyyuttasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ârâme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokâsam vâ nisinnokâsam vâ nipannokâsam vâ âgacchati, paṭipatham gacchanto passati, tathârûpapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

atthamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sati karaṇīye senaṃ gantvā atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā senāya vassanti. ambhakaṃ pi alābhā ambhakaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayam ājīvassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇa senāya paṭivasāma 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattaṃ senāya vassantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā atirekatirattaṃ senāya vassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamanāya, dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamanāya 'ti, siyā paccayo siyā karaṇīyaṃ.

dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbaṃ ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyyā 'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atirekatiratte atirekasaṇṇī senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ūnakasaṇṇī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakatiratte atirekasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte ūnakasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyā purāruṇa nikkhamitvā puna vasati, gilāno vasati, gilānassa karaṇīyena vasati,

senà vâ paṭisenâya ruddhâ hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dvirattatirattaṃ senâya vasamâno uyyodhikaṃ pi balaggaṃ pi senâbyûhaṃ pi anîkadassanaṃ pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu uyyodhikaṃ gantvâ kaṇḍena paṭividdho hoti. manussâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ uppaṇḍesum : kacci bhante suyuddhaṃ ahosi, kati te lakkhâni laddhânîti. so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppaṇḍiyamâno mañku ahosi. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ uyyodhikaṃ dassanâya âgacchissanti. ambhakaṃ pi alâbhâ, ambhakaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayaṃ âjivassa hetu puttadârassa kâraṇa uyyodhikaṃ âgacchâmâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyodhikaṃ dassanâya gacchissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyodhikaṃ dassanâya gacchathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurîsâ . . . gacchissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurîsâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno uyyodhikaṃ vâ balaggaṃ vâ senâbyûhaṃ vâ anîkadassanaṃ vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno 'ti dve tisso rattiyo vasamâno.

uyyodhikaṃ nâma yattha sampahâro dissati. balaggaṃ nâma ettakâ hatthî ettakâ assâ ettakâ rathâ ettakâ pattî. senâbyûhaṃ nâma ito hatthî hontu ito assâ hontu ito rathâ hontu ito pattikâ hontu. anikaṃ nâma hatthânikaṃ assânî-

kaṃ rathāṇikaṃ pattānikaṃ. tayo hatthī pacchimam hatthānikaṃ, tayo assā pacchimam assānikaṃ, tayo rathā pacchimam rathānikaṃ, cattāro purisā sarahatthā pattī pacchimam pattānikaṃ.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati, paṭipathaṃ gacchanto passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānam :

pūvaṃ, kathā, 'panandassa tayaṃ, 'paṭṭhākaṃ eva ca,
Mahānāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasaṃsu kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā viheṭhesīti. evaṃ vutte bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham . . . mā viheṭhesīti. tatiyam pi kho bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ

viharati. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato yena Ambatitthakassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhapetvā. atha kho so nāgo āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ pavitṭhaṃ disvāna dummano padhūpāsi. āyasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi. atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali, āyasmāpi Sāgato tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā pajjali. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato tassa nāgassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā yena Bhaddavatikā ten' upasaṅkami. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kosambī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā: ayyo kira Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmesitī. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambī tad avasari. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā bhagavato paccuggaṃ manāṃ karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho Kosambikā upāsakā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: kiṃ bhante ayyānaṃ dullabhañ ca manāpañ ca, kiṃ paṭiyādemā 'ti. evaṃ vutte chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Kosambike upāsake etad avocum: atth' āvuso kâpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhūnaṃ dullabhā ca manāpā ca, taṃ paṭiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā ghare ghare kâpotikaṃ pasannaṃ paṭiyādetvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭhaṃ disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kâpotikaṃ pasannaṃ, pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kâpotikaṃ pasannaṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ghare ghare kâpotikaṃ pasannaṃ pivitvā nagaramhā nikkhamanto nagaradvāre paripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ nagaramhā nikkhamanto addasa āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ nagaradvāre paripatitaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi: gaṇhatha bhikkhave Sāgataṃ ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭisunivā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ ārāmaṃ netvā yena bhagavā tena sīsaṃ katvā nipātesum. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato parivattitvā yena bhagavā tena pāde karitvā seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sāgato tathāgate sagāravo aho-

sappatisso 'ti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi tathāgate sagāravo sappatisso 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. nanu bhikkhave Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmesīti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi pahoti nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmetun ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave taṃ pātubbaṃ yaṃ pivitvā visaññi assā 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. ananuechaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sāgatassa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sāgato majjaṃ pivissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

surāmerayapāne pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kiṇṇapakkhittā sambhārasaṃyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo gulāsavo sambhārasaṃyutto.

piveyyā 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

majje majjasaññi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasaññi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. amajje majjasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje amajjasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti amajjaṃ ca hoti majjavaṇṇaṃ majjagandhaṃ majjarasaṃ taṃ pivati, sūpasampāke maṃsasampāke tela-sampāke āmalakaphāṇite, amajjaṃ aritthaṃ pivati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ vibarati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesuṃ. so bhikkhu uttanta anassāsuko kālam akāsi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ

aṅgulipatodakena hāsessantīti — pa —. saecam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . hāsethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . hāsessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

aṅgulipatodake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

aṅgulipatodako nāma, upasampanno upasampannam hāsādhippāyo kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī aṅgulipatodakena hāseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena kāyaṃ . . . nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye āmasati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dutiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā na-

diyâ uduke kîlanti. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikâya deviyâ saddhim uparipâsâdavaragato hoti. addasa kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ uduke kîlante, disvâna Mallikam devim etad avoca : ete te Mallike arahanto uduke kîlantîti. nissamsayam kho mahârâja bhagavatâ sikkhâpadam apañña-ttam te vâ bhikkhû appakataññuno 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : kena nu kho aham upâyena bhagavato ca na âroceyyam bhagavâ ca jâneyya ime bhikkhû uduke kîlita 'ti. atha kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû pakkosâpetvâ mahantam gulapindam adâsi imam bhante gulapindam bhagavato dethâ 'ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû tam gulapindam âdâya yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam etad avocum : imam bhante gulapindam râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detîti. kham pana tumhe bhikkhave râjâ addasâ 'ti. Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ bhagavâ uduke kîlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ uduke kîlissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddi-seyyâtha :

udake hâsadhamme pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

udake hâsadhammo nâma uparigopphake uduke hâsâdhippâyo nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

udake hâsadhamme hâsadhammasaññi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uduke hâsadhamme vematiko . . . uduke hâsadhamme ahâsadhammasaññi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. hetthâgopphake uduke kîlati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nâvâya kîlati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthena vâ pâdena vâ kaṭṭhena vâ kaṭhalâya vâ udakam puharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. bhâjanagatam udakam vâ kañcikaṃ vâ khîram vâ takkam vâ rajanam vâ passâvam vâ cikkhallam vâ kîlati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahâsadhamme hâsadhammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahâsadhamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahâsadhamme ahâsadhammasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti na hâsâdhippâyo sati karaṇiye udakam otaritvâ

nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, pâraṃ gacchanto
nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, âpadâsu, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyaṃ viharati
Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo
anâcâraṃ âcarati. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu : âvuso Channa
evarûpaṃ mâ akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so anâdariyaṃ
paṭicca karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-
centi : kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo anâdariyaṃ karissa-
tîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Channa anâdariyaṃ karo-
sîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ
hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa anâdariyaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ
moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

anâdariye pâcittiyaṃ ti ||1||

anâdariyaṃ nâma dve anâdariyâni puggalânâdariyaṇ ca
dhammânâdariyaṇ ca. puggalânâdariyaṃ nâma upasampan-
nena paññattena vuccamâno ayaṃ ukkhittako vâ vambhito
vâ garahito vâ, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatîti anâdari-
yaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammânâdariyaṃ nâma
upasampannena paññattena vuccamâno kath' âyaṃ nasseyya
vâ vinasseyya vâ antaradhâyeyya vâ taṃ vâ na sikkhitukâmo
anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne
anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne-
na apaññattena vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya
na pâsâdikatâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya saṃvatta-
tîti anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena
paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya
. . . na viriyârambhâya saṃvattatîti anâdariyaṃ karoti,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti evaṃ ambhakaṃ âcariyānaṃ uggaho paripucchâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

catuttham.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû bhimsâpentî. te bhimsâpiyamânâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhe bhimsâpentîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ bhimsâpessantîti . . . (see LII. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhimsâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhimsâpeyyâ 'ti, upasampanno upasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. corakantâraṃ vâ vâḷakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ . . . upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantâraṃ vâ . . . na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, corakantâraṃ vâ vâlakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle aññataraṃ mahan-taṃ susirakaṭṭhaṃ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbesuṃ. tasmim ca susire kaṇhasappo agginâ santatto nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû paripâtesi. bhikkhû taṃ taṃ padhâvimsu. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-nattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilâna-pucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocaṃ : kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ âvuso jotim samâdahitvâ visibbema, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantaṃ na visibbema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anu-jânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ jotim samâdahitvâ vâ samâdahâpetvâ vâ visibbetuṃ. evañ ca pana . . . uddi-seyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâda-

heyya vā samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū na padīpesuṃ jotike pi jantāghare pi kukkucāyantā. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā jotim samādahitum samādahāpetum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilāno visibbanāpekkho jotim samādaheyya vā samādahāpeyya vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

agilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā phāsu hoti. gilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā na phāsu hoti.

visibbanāpekkho 'ti tappitukāmo.

joti nāma aggi vuccati.

samādaheyyā 'ti sayam samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. samādahāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim āṇatto bahukaṃ pi samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapaccayam. ||1||

agilāno agilānasaññi visibbanāpekkho jotim samādahati vā samādahāpeti vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭilātaṃ ukkhipati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno agilānasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno gilānasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, aññena kataṃ visibbeti, vitacchitaṅgāram visibbeti, padīpe, jotike, jantāghare, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Tapode nhāyanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sīsaṃ nhāyissāmīti Tapo-

dam gantvâ yâv' ayyâ nhâyantîti ekamantam paṭimānesi. bhikkhū yâva samandhakârâ nhâyimsu. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro vikâlê sîsam nhâyitvâ naga-radvâre thakkite bahinagare vasitvâ kâlâss' eva asambhinnena vilepanena yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinnam kho râjānam Mâgadham Seniyaṃ Bimbisāram bhagavâ etad avoca: kissa tvam mahârāja kâlâss' eva âgato asambhinnena vilepanenâ 'ti. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ râjānam Mâgadham Seniyaṃ Bimbisāram dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsito uṭṭhâyāsanaṃ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃgham sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū râjānam pi passitvâ na mattam jānitvâ nhâyantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisaṃ râjānam pi passitvâ na mattam jānitvâ nhâyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vâ pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya, pâcittiyān ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhūnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū uṇhasamaye pariḷāhasamaye kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, cīvaram pi senāsanaṃ pi dussati. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave uṇhasamaye pariḷāhasamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyān. tatthāyaṃ samayo, diyaḍḍho mâso seso gimhānaṃ ti vassānassa paṭhamo mâso icc ete adḍhateyyamâsâ uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo. ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilâna-pucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum : kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayaṃ âvuso oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na nhâyâma, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ . . . parilâhasamayo gilânasamayo ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû navakammaṃ katvâ kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cîvaraṃ pi senâsanam pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave kammassamaye oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam — pa —.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû addhânaṃ gantvâ kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave addhânagamanassamaye oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyaṃ samayo — pa —.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 5 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ajjhokâse cîvarakammaṃ karontâ sarajena vâtena okiṇṇâ honti, devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ phusâyati. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cîvaraṃ pi senâsanam

pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave vâtavutthisamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyam samayo : diyadḍho mâso seso gimhânan ti vassânassa paṭhamo mâso icc ete adḍhateyya-mâsâ uṇhasamayo pariḷâhasamayo, gilânasamayo, kammasamayo, addhânagamanasamayo, vâtavutthisamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||6||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

oren' addhamâsan ti ûnakaddhamâsam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti cuṇṇena vâ mattikâya vâ nhâyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam. uṇhasamayo nâma diyadḍho mâso seso gimhânam, pariḷâhasamayo nâma vassânassa paṭhamo mâso, icc ete adḍhateyyamâsâ uṇhasamayo pariḷâhasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. gilânasamayo nâma yassa vinâ nhânena na phâsu hoti, gilânasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. kammasamayo nâma antamaso parivenam pi sammatṭham hoti, kammasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. addhânagamanasamayo nâma addhayojanam gacchissâmâ 'ti nhâyitabbam, gacchan-tena nhâyitabbam, gatena nhâyitabbam. vâtavutthisamayo nâma bhikkhû sarajena vâtena okiṇṇâ honti, dve vâ tîṇi vâ udakaphusitâni kâye patitâni honti, vâtavutthisamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. ||1||

ûnakaddhamâse ûnakasaññi aññatra samayâ nhâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakaddhamâse vematiko . . . ûnakaddhamâse atirekasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. atirekaddhamâse ûnakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamâse vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamâse atirekasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, addhamâsam nhâyati, atirekaddhamâsam nhâyati, pâram gacchanto nhâyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ ti. ||3||7||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca paribbājakā ca Sāketā Sāvattiyaṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge corā nikkhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvattiyaṃ rājabhaṭṭā nikkhamitvā te core sabhaṇḍe gahe tvā bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ: āgacchantu bhaddantā sakaṃ sakaṃ cīvaraṃ saṃjānitvā gaṇhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na saṃjānanti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano cīvaraṃ na saṃjānissantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesu manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca: saṃghasutṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsutaṃ — pa — saddhammaṭṭhitiyaṃ vinayaṇuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

navāṃ pana bhikkhūnaṃ cīvaralābhena tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ nīlaṃ vā kaddamaṃ vā kālāsāmaṃ vā. anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navāṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

navāṃ nāma akata-kappaṃ vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi ādātappaṃ.

nīlaṃ nāma dve nīlāni kaṃsanīlaṃ palāsanīlaṃ. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kālāsāmaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci kālāsāmakkaṃ.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā

tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ
navaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâdinne anâdinnasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
anâdinne vematiko . . . anâdinne âdinnasaññî paribhuñjati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. âdinne anâdinnasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
âdinne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âdinne âdinnasaññî,
anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti âdiyitvâ paribhuñjati, kappo nattho hoti, kappâ-
katokâso jiṇṇo hoti, kappakatena akappakatam saṃsibbitam
hoti, aggale, anuvâte, paribhaṇḍe, ummattakassa, âdikammi-
kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atthamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhâtuno saddhi-
vihârikassa bhikkhuno sâmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvâ apaccud-
dhâraṃ paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ
etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi: ayaṃ âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyâ-
putto mayhaṃ cīvaraṃ sâmaṃ vikappetvâ apaccuddhâraṃ
paribhuñjatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa
sâmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvâ apaccuddhâraṃ paribhuñjissa-
tîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda bhikkhussa . . .
paribhuñjasîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ:
kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . pari-
bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâ-
dâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ
uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkha-
mânâya vâ sâmaṇerassa vâ sâmaṇeriyâ vâ sâmaṃ cīvaraṃ
vikappetvâ apaccuddhâraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pâcitti-
yaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ. sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ. sâmaṇero nâma dasasikkhâpadiko. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ.

sâman ti sayam vikappetvâ.

civaram nâma channam civarânam aññataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanam nâma dve vikappanâ sammukhâvikappanâ ca parammukhâvikappanâ ca. sammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram tuyham vikappemi itthannâmassa vâ 'ti. parammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram vikappanattâya tuyham dammîti. tena vattabbo : ko te mitto vâ sandiṭṭho vâ 'ti. itthannâmo ca itthannâmo câ 'ti. tena vattabbo : aham tesam dammi, tesam santakam paribhuñja vâ vissajjehi vâ yathâpaccayam vâ karohîti.

apaccuddhârakam nâma tassa vâ adinnam tassa vâ avissâsento paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

apaccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaccuddhârake vematiko . . . apaccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhiṭṭheti vâ vissajjeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti so vâ deti tassa vâ vissâsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû asannihitaparikkhârâ honti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam pattam pi civaram pi apanidhenti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : dethâvuso

amhâkam pattam pi cîvaram pîti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhû evam âhamso : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhâkam pattam pi cîvaram pi apanidhentîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam pattam pi cîvaram pi apanidhessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam . . . apanidhethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam . . . apanidhessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vâ cîvaram vâ nisîdanam vâ sūcigharam vâ kâyabandhanam vâ apanidheyya vâ apanidhâpeyya vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

patto nâma dve pattâ ayopatto mattikâpatto.

cîvaram nâma channam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

nisîdanam nâma sadasam vuccati.

sūcigharam nâma sasūcikaṃ vâ asūcikaṃ vâ.

kâyabandhanam nâma dve kâyabandhanâni paṭṭikam sūkarantakam.

apanidheyya vâ 'ti sayam apanidheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apanidhâpeyya vâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim ânatto bahukam pi apanidheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. antamaso hâsâpekkho pîti kîlâdhippâyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi pattam vâ . . . kâyabandhanam vâ apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam parikkhâram apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattam vâ cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. ||2||
 anâpatti na hâsâdhippâyo, dunnikkhittam paṭisâmeti, dhammiṃ katham katvâ dassâmîti paṭisâmeti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânam :

surâ, aṅguli, toyañ ca, anâdariyañ ca, bhiṃsanam,
 joti, nahâna-dubbaṇṇam, apaccuddhârakam sâmaṃ, apañidhena câ 'ti.

surâpânavaggo chaṭṭho.

PÂCITTIIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi issâso hoti, kâkâ c' assa amanâpâ honti. so kâke vijjhivâ sisam chinditvâ sûle paṭipâṭiyâ ṭhapesi. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : ken' ime âvuso kâkâ jîvitâ voropitâ 'ti. mayâ âvuso, amanâpâ me kâkâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma âyasmâ Udâyi sañcecca pâṇam jîvitâ voropessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udâyi sañcecca . . . voropesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa sañcecca . . . voropessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañcecca pâṇam jîvitâ voropeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sañceccâ 'ti jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vitikkamo.

pâṇo nâma tiracchânagatapâṇo vuccati.

jîvitâ voropeyyâ 'ti jîvitindriyam upacchindati uparodheti santatiṃ vikopeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pâṇe pāṇasaṇṇī jīvitaṃ voropeti, âpatti pācittiyassa. pâṇe vematiko jīvitaṃ voropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. pâṇe apāṇasaṇṇī, anâpatti. apâṇe pāṇasaṇṇī, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apâṇe vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apâṇe apāṇasaṇṇī, anâpatti. ||2||
 anâpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, na maraṇâdhippâyassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipācenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannānam vâ pasâdāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jānāti nâma sâmam vâ jānāti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocanti.

sappāṇakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati, âpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaṇṇī paribhuñjati, âpatti pācittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake asappāṇakasaṇṇī paribhuñjati, anâpatti. apāṇake sappāṇakasaṇṇī, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake apāṇakasaṇṇī, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti sappāṇakan ti ajānanto, apāṇakan ti jānanto, paribhogena na marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati ; ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânaṃ yathâdhammaṃ nihatâdhikaraṇaṃ punakammâya ukkoṭenti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kâtabbaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânaṃ . . . ukkoṭessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jânaṃ . . . ukkoṭethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânaṃ . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ yathâdhammaṃ nihatâdhikaraṇaṃ punakammâya ukkoṭeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

yathâdhammaṃ nâma dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena kataṃ, etaṃ yathâdhammaṃ nâma.

adhikaraṇaṃ nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ.

punakammâya ukkoṭeyyâ 'ti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kâtabbaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti ukkoṭeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî ukkoṭeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoṭeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî ukkoṭeti, anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ katan ti jânanto ukkoṭeti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

. tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ bhâtuno saddhivihârikassa bhikkhuno ârocesi: aham âvuso sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpanno, mâ aṇṇassa kassaci ârocesîti. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇataro bhikkhu sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâci, tassa samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi. so parivasanto tam bhikkhum passitvâ etad avoca: aham âvuso sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâcim, tassa me samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi, so 'ham parivasâmi. vediyâm' aham âvuso, vediyatîti mam âyasmâ dhâretû 'ti. kim nu kho âvuso yo aṇṇo pi imam âpattim âpajjati so pi evam karotîti. evam âvuso 'ti. ayam âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ so me âroceti: mâ kassaci ârocesîti. kim pana tvam âvuso paṭicchâdesîti. evam âvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jânam dutṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paṭicchâdesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa jânam dutṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jânam dutṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aṇṇassa bhikkhussa.

jânâti nâma sâmaṇ vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

duṭṭhullâ nâma âpatti cattâri ca pārâjikâni terasa ca saṃghâdisesâ.

paṭicchâdeyyâ 'ti imaṃ jânitvâ codessanti sâressanti khuṃsessanti vambhessanti maṅkum karissanti nârocessâmiti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ duṭṭhullâpattisaññi paṭicchâdeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. duṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ aduṭṭhullâpattisaññi paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duṭṭhullam vâ aduṭṭhullam vâ ajjhâcâram paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ duṭṭhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ aduṭṭhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanam vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatīti nâroceti, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâji vâ bhavissatīti nâroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaḷo pharuso jîvitantarâyaṃ vâ brahmacariyantarâyaṃ vâ karissatīti nâroceti, aññe patirûpe bhikkhû apassanto nâroceti, na châdetukâmo nâroceti, paññâyissati sakena kammenâ 'ti nâroceti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe sattarasavaggiyâ dârakâ sahâyakâ honti, Upâli dârako tesam pâmokkho hoti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho upâyena Upâli amhâkam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upâli lekham sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upâli lekham sikkhissati,

aṅguliyo dukkhâ bhavissanti. sace kho Upâli gaṇanaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upâli gaṇanaṃ sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upâli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upâli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhîni dukkhâ bhavissanti. ime kho samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sukkasîlâ sukkasamâcârâ subhojanâni bhuñjitvâ nivâtesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upâli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. assosi kho Upâli dâraako mâtâpitunnaṃ imaṃ kathâsallâpaṃ. atha kho Upâli dâraako yena te dârakâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ te dâraake etad avoca : etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissâmâ 'ti. sace kho tvaṃ ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayaṃ pi pabbajissâmâ 'ti. atha kho te dârakâ ekamekassa mâtâpitaro upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocaṃ : anujânâtha maṃ agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ pabbajjâvâ 'ti. atha kho tesam dâra-kânaṃ mâtâpitaro sabbe p' ime dârakâ samânacchanda kalyâṇâdhippâyâ 'ti anujânimsu. te bhikkhû upasaṃkamitvâ pabbajjaṃ yâcimsu. te bhikkhû pabbâjesuṃ upasampâdesuṃ. te rattiyaṃ paccûsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya rodanti : yâguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khâdaniyaṃ dethâ 'ti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu : âgametha âvuso yâva ratti vibhâ-yati. sace yâgu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattaṃ bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khâdaniyaṃ bhavissati, khâdissatha, no ce bhavissati yâgu vâ bhattaṃ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ, piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjissathâ 'ti. evaṃ pi kho te bhikkhû bhikkhûhi vuccamânâ rodanti yeva : yâguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khâdaniyaṃ dethâ 'ti, senâsanaṃ ūhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavâ rattiyaṃ paccûsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya dârakasaddaṃ, sutvâna âyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ âmantesi : kiṃ nu kho so Ânanda dârakasaddo 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhû paṭipucchi :

saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurîsâ jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdessanti. ûnavîsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sîtassa uñhassa jighacchâyâ pipâsâyâ ðamsamakasavâtâtapasirimsa-pasamphassânâṃ duruttânâṃ durâgatânâṃ vacanapathânâṃ uppannânâṃ sârîrikânâṃ vedanânâṃ dukkhânâṃ tibbânâṃ kharânâṃ kaṭukânâṃ asâtânâṃ amanâpânâṃ pâṇaharânâṃ anadhivâsakajâtiko hoti. vîsativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sîtassa uñhassa . . . pâṇaharânâṃ adhvâsakajâtiko hoti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânâṃ vâ pasâdâyâ — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhû gârâyhâ, idaṃ tasmim pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti. ûnavîsativasso nâma appattavîsativasso. upasampâdessâmîti gaṇam vâ âcariyaṃ vâ pattam vâ cîvaram vâ pariyesati sîmaṃ vâ sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyo-sâne upajjhâyassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, gaṇassa ca âcariyassa ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ûnavîsativasse ûnavîsativassasaññî upasampâdeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnavîsativasse vematiko upasampâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnavîsativasse paripuṇṇavîsativassasaññî upasampâdeti, anâpatti. paripuṇṇavîsativasse ûnavîsativassasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavîsativasse vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavîsativasse paripuṇṇavîsativassasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ûnavîsativassam paripuṇṇavîsativassasaññî upasampâdeti, paripuṇṇavîsativassam paripuṇṇasaññî upasampâdeti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Râjagahâ Paṭiyâlokaṃ gantukâmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' âyasmantehi saddhiṃ gamissâmîti. mayaṃ kho bhante suṅkaṃ pariharissâmâ 'ti. pajânâthâvuso 'ti. assosun kho kammikâ : sattho kira suṅkaṃ pariharissatîti. te magge pariyutthimsu. atha kho te kammikâ taṃ satthaṃ gahetvâ acchinditvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocun : kissa tvaṃ bhante jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ gacchasîti palibuddhitvâ muñcimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

theyyasattho nâma corâ katakammâ vâ honti akatakammâ vâ, râjânaṃ vâ theyyaṃ gacchanti suṅkaṃ vâ pariharanti. saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhâya 'ti gacchâmâvuso gacchâma bhante, gacchâma bhante gacchâmâvuso ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti saṃvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaraṃ pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe addhayaoyane addhayaoyane âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||



theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. theyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññî . . . anâpatti. bhikkhû samvidahanti manussâ na samvidahanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asamvidahitvâ gacchanti, manussâ samvidahanti bhikkhû na samvidahanti, visamketena gacchanti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto aññatarena gâmadvârena atikkamati. aññatarâ itthi sâmikenâ saha bhaṇḍitvâ gâmato nikkhamitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca: kahaṃ bhante ayyo gamissatîti. Sâvatthiṃ kho ahaṃ bhagini gamissâmîti. ahaṃ ayyena saddhiṃ gamissâmîti. eyyâsi bhaginîti. atha kho tassâ itthiyâ sâmiko gâmato nikkhamitvâ manusse pucchi: ap' âyyo evarûpaṃ itthiṃ passeyyâthâ 'ti. esâyyo pabbajitena saha gacchatîti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ gahetvâ âkoṭetvâ muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmim rukkhamûle padhûpento nisîdi. atha kho sâ itthi taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nâyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippâtesî, api ca ahaṃ eva tena bhikkhunâ saddhiṃ gacchâmi. akârako so bhikkhu, gaccha naṃ khamâpehîti. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuṃ khamâpesi. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu mâtagâmena saddhiṃ samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu mâtagâ-

mena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugâmena . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugâmena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugâmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na peti na tiracchânagatâ viññū paṭibalâ subhâsita dubbhâsitaṃ duṭṭhullâ duṭṭhullaṃ âjânitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâma ayya, gacchâma ayya gacchâma bhagini ajja vā . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

mātugâme mātugâmasaṇṇi samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. mātugâme vematiko . . . mātugâme amātugâmasaṇṇi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu samvidahati mātugâmo na samvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyâ vā petiyâ vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vā saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugâme mātugâmasaṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugâme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugâme amātugâmasaṇṇi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asamvidahitvâ gacchati, mātugâmo samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabâdhi-

pubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ hoti : tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū : Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad avocum : saccam kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. māvuso Ariṭṭha evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. anekapariyāyena āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahûpâyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahûpâyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, mamsapesûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, tiṇukkûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, aṅgarakâsûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, supinakûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, yâcitatûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisûnûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sattisûlûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sappasirûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahûpâyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evaṃ pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhûhi vuccamāno tath' eva taṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati : evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. yato ca kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ

nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabâdhipubbaṃ paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira te Aritṭha evarûpaṃ pâpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ . . . antarâyâyâ 'ti. evaṃ byâ kho ahaṃ bhante bhagavatâ . . . antarâyâyâ 'ti. kassa nu kho nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayâ evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ âjânâsi. nanu mayâ moghapurisa anekapariyâyena antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ. appassâdâ kâma vuttâ mayâ bahudukkhâ bahûpâyâsâ âdinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṇkalûpamâ kâma vuttâ mayâ . . . sappasirûpamâ kâma vuttâ mayâ bahudukkhâ bahûpâyâsâ âdinavo ettha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanâ duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhâcikkhasi attânaṇ ca khaṇasi bahuṇ ca apuññaṃ pasavasi, taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati digharattaṃ ahitâya dukkhâya. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya: tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ dhammaṃ desitaṃ âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi evaṃ assa vacanîyo: mâyasmâ evaṃ avaca, mâ bhagavantaṃ abbhâcikkhi, na hi sâdhu bhagavato abbhakkhânaṃ, na hi bhagavâ evaṃ vadeyya; anekapariyâyena âvuso antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. evaṇ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi vuccamâno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsitabbo tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyaṇ ce samanubhâsiyamâno taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icce etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti, tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ dhammaṃ desitaṃ . . . nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so bhikkhû 'ti yo so evaṃvâdî bhikkhu.

bhikkhûhiti aññehi bhikkhûhi ye passanti ye suṇanti tehi vattabbo: mâyasmâ evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattabbo, tatiyaṃ pi vattabbo. sace paṭi-

nissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu saṃghamajjhaṃ pi âkaḍḍhivâ vattabbo: mâyasmâ evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu samanubhâsitabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave saṃmanubhâsitabbo. byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñâpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno evarûpaṃ pâpakam diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam: tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ . . . nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti. so taṃ diṭṭhiṃ na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannâmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhâseyya tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. esâ ñattî. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannâmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhâsati tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. yassâyasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno samanubhâsanâ tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya so tuṇh' assa, yassa na khamati so bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadâmi — pa — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadâmi: suṇātu me . . . so bhâseyya. samanubhaṭṭho saṃghena itthannâmo bhikkhu tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. khamati saṃghassa, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantassa, paṭinissajjantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâvâdinâ Ariṭṭhena bhikkhunâ akatânudhammena tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjanti pi samvâsanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam . . . sambhuñjissanti pi samvâsissanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam . . . sambhuñjathâpi samvâsathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . sambhuñjissathâpi samvâsissathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akatânudhammena tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjeyya vâ samvâseyya vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

tathâvâdinâ 'ti tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi, yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti evamvâdinâ.

akatânudhammo nâma ukkhitto anosârito.

tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim ti etam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti, sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca. âmisasambhogo nâma âmisam deti vâ paṭigaṇhâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammasambhogo nâma uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ. padena uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa ; akkharâya uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhiṃ uposatham vā pavāraṇam vā saṃghakammam vā karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti ekacchanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utthahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi sambhuñjati vā samvāsati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . . anâpatti. anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti anukkhitto 'ti jânâti, ukkhitto osârîto 'ti jânâti, tam diṭṭhiṃ paṇissatṭho 'ti jânâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| **2**||

navamaṇi.

PÂCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Kaṇḍakassa nâma samaṇuddesassa evarûpam pâpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam hoti : tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti. assosum kho sambahulâ bhikkhû : Kaṇḍakassa nâma kira samaṇuddesassa evarûpam pâpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam . . . (see LXVIII. 1. *Instead of Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabâdhipubbo, read Kaṇḍako samaṇuddeso; instead of Ariṭṭha, Kaṇḍaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of âvuso.*) . . . n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — la — pasannânañ ca ekaccânam aṇṇathattâyâ 'ti. vigarahitvâ dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam nâsetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nâsetabbo : ajjatagge te âvuso Kaṇḍaka

na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ sāpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. atha kho saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ nāsesi. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpenti pi upatthāpenti pi saṃbhuñjanti pi sahāpi seyyaṃ kappenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpessanti pi upatthāpessanti pi saṃbhuñjissanti pi sahāpi seyyaṃ kappessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpethāpi upatthāpethāpi saṃbhuñjathāpi sahāpi seyyaṃ kappethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ . . . kappessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

samaṇuddeso pi ce evaṃ vadeyya : tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo : māvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya ; anekapariyāyena āvuso samaṇuddesa antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṃ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ ca pana so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo : ajjatagge te āvuso samaṇuddesa na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ, sāpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpeyya vā upatthāpeyya vā saṃbhuñjeyya vā saha vā seyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

samaṇuddeso nāma sāmaṇero vuccati.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti tathāhaṃ bhagavatā . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti.

so samaṇuddeso 'ti yo so evaṃvādī samaṇuddeso.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti, tehi vattabbo : mā āvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo. tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, ice etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo : ajjatagge te āvuso . . . vinassā 'ti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

tathā nāsitan ti evaṃ nāsitaṃ.

samaṇuddeso nāma sāmaṇero vuccati.

upalāpeyya vā 'ti tassa pattaṃ vā cīvaram vā uddesaṃ vā paripuccham vā dassāmīti upalāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

upaṭṭhāpeyya vā 'ti tassa cuṇṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā danta-katṭhaṃ vā mukhodakaṃ vā sādīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

sambhuñjeyya vā 'ti sambhogo nāma dve sambhogā āmisasambhogo ca . . . akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti ekacchanne nāsitake samaṇuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne nāsitako samaṇuddeso nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭha-hitvā punappunaṃ nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

nāsitake nāsitakasaññī upalāpeti vā upaṭṭhāpeti vā sambhuñjati vā saha vā seyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. nāsitake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāsitake anāsita-kasaññī . . . anāpatti. anāsitake nāsitakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāsitake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāsita-ke anāsitakasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti anāsitako 'ti jānāti, taṃ diṭṭhīṃ paṭinissatṭho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sañciccavadha-sappāṇaṃ, ukko, duṭṭhullachādanam,
ūnavīsati, satthañ ca, saṃvidhāna-Ariṭṭhakaṃ,
ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañ c' eva dasa sikkhāpadā ime 'ti.

sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: mâvuso Channa evarûpaṃ akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so evaṃ vadeti: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchâmîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vakkhati: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vadesi: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vakkhasi: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vadeyya: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchâmîti, pâcittiyam. sikkhamânenâ bhikkhave bhikkhunâ aññatabbam paripucchitabbam paripañhitabbam, ayaṃ tattha sâmicîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikaṃ nâma yaṃ bhagavatâ paññattaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ etaṃ sahadhammikaṃ nâma. tena vuccamâno evaṃ vadeti: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhâviṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchâmîti bhaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi evaṃ vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anu-

pasampannasaññî evaṃ vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyaassa. apañña-
ttena vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya na pâsâ-
dikatâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya samvattatîti evaṃ
vadeti, na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi,
yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍi-
taṃ byattaṃ medhâviṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ pari-
pucchâmiti bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena
paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya
na dhûtattâya . . . samvattatîti evaṃ vadeti, na tâvâhaṃ
âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhi-
kkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhâ-
viṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchâmiti bhaṇati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamânenâ 'ti sikkhitukâmena.

aññatabban ti jânitabbam. paripucchitabban ti idaṃ
bhante kathaṃ imassa vâ kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti
cintetabbam tulayitabbam.

ayaṃ tattha sâmicîti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatâ. ||2||

anâpatti jânissâmi sikkhissâmiti bhaṇati, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhagavâ bhikkhûnaṃ anekapariyâyena vinaya-
kathaṃ katheti vinayassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati vinayapariyattiyâ
vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati âdissa âdissa âyasmato Upâlissa vaṇṇaṃ
bhâsati. bhikkhû bhagavâ kho anekapariyâyena . . . Upâ-
lissa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, handa mayaṃ âvuso âyasmato Upâlissa
santike vinayaṃ pariyâpuṇâma 'ti, te ca bahû bhikkhû therâ
ca navâ ca majjhimâ ca âyasmato Upâlissa santike vinayaṃ
pariyâpuṇanti. atha kho chabbaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ

etad ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso bahû bhikkhû therâ ca . . . pari-yâpuṇanti. sace ime vinaye pakataññuno bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvadicchakaṃ ākaḍḍhissanti parikaḍḍhissanti. handa mayaṃ āvuso vinayaṃ vivaṇṇemâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhû upasamkamitvâ evaṃ vadenti : kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi. yāvad eva kukkuccâya vihesâya vilekhâya samvattantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vinayaṃ vivaṇṇessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vinayaṃ vivaṇṇethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vinayaṃ vivaṇṇessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadeyya : kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi, yāvad eva kukkuccâya vihesâya vilekhâya samvattantîti, sikkhâpada vivaṇṇake pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante vâ uddisâpente vâ sajjhâyaṃ vâ karonte.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi . . . samvattantîti. ye imaṃ pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkuccaṃ hoti vihesâ hoti vilekhâ hoti, ye imaṃ na pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkuccaṃ na hoti vihesâ na hoti vilekhâ na hoti, anuddiṭṭhaṃ imaṃ varaṃ, anuggahitaṃ idaṃ varaṃ, apariyâputaṃ idaṃ varaṃ, adhâritaṃ idaṃ varaṃ, vinayo vâ antaradhâyatu ime vâ bhikkhû apakataññuno hontû 'ti upasampannassa vinayaṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî vinayaṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññaṃ dhammaṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa vinayaṃ vâ aññaṃ vâ dhammaṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na vivaṇṇetukâmo iṅgha tvaṃ suttante vâ gâthâyo vâ abhidhammaṃ vâ pariyâpuṇassu pacchâ vinayaṃ pariyâpuṇissasîti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâraṃ âcaritvâ aññâ-nakena âpannâ 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadenti : idân' eva kho mayaṃ jânâma ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsaṃ uddesaṃ âgacchatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vakkhanti . . . âgacchatîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadetha . . . âgacchatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vakkhatha . . . âgacchatîti. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamâsaṃ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadeyya : idân' eva kho ahaṃ jânâmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsaṃ uddesaṃ âgacchatîti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhû jāneyyum nisinnapubbaṃ iminâ bhikkhunâ dvittikkhattum pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ko pana vâdo bhiyyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññânakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha âpattim âpanno tañ ca yathâdhammo kâretabbo, uttari c' assa moho âropetabbo : tassa te âvuso alâbbhâ tassa te dulladdhaṃ yaṃ tvaṃ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne na sâdhukaṃ aṭṭhikavâ manasikarosîti. idaṃ tasmim mohanake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritvâ aññânakena âpanno 'ti
jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeti : idân' eva
kho aham jânâmi . . . âgacchatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukâmaṃ bhikkhum, bhikkhû jāneyyumaṃ
nisinnapubbaṃ iminâ . . . moho âropetabbo. evañ ca
pana bhikkhave âropetabbo : byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibalena
saṃgho ñâpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannâmo bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ne sâdhukaṃ
atṭhikavâ manasikaroti. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ
saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeyya. esâ
ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ . . . manasikaroti.
saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeti. yassâ-
yasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno mohassa
âropanâ, so tuṇh' assa. yassa na kkhamati, so bhâseyya.
âropito saṃghena itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati
. . . dhârayâmîti.

anâropite mohe moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âropite mohe
moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti pâ-
cittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme
adhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adham-
makamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
adhammakamme vematiko moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adham-
makamme adhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti na vitthârena sutam hoti, ûnakadvittikkhattum
vitthârena sutam hoti, na mohetukâmassa, ummattakassa, âdi-
kammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ pahāraṃ denti, te rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ ambhākaṃ pahāraṃ dentīti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhûnaṃ pahāraṃ dassantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ . . . dethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa kupitâ . . . dassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ dadeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âhatacitto khilajâto.

pahāraṃ dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vā kâyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā antamaso uppalapattena pi pahāraṃ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti kenaci vihetthiyamāno mokkhâdhippāyo pahāraṃ deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catutthaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ satta-

rasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ talasattikaṃ uggiranti. te pahârasamucitâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhâkaṃ talasattikaṃ uggirantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ talasattikaṃ uggirissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ talasattikaṃ uggirathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . uggirissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggireyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajâto.

talasattikaṃ uggireyyâ 'ti kâyaṃ vâ kâyapaṭibaddhaṃ vâ antamaso uppalapattaṃ pi uccâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggirati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhâdhippâyo talasattikaṃ uggirati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhaṃsenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ . . . anuddhaṃsessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddhaṃsethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ.

vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . anuddhammessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamseyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

amûlakam nâma adittham asutam aparisaṅkitam.

saṃghâdisesenâ 'ti terasannaṃ aññatarena.

anuddhamseyyâ 'ti codeti vâ codâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âcâravipattiyaṃ vâ ditthivipattiyaṃ vâ anuddhamseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam anuddhamseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti tathâsaññi codeti vâ codâpeti vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam sañcecca kukkucam upadahanti : bhagavatâ âvuso sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam na ûnavâsativasso puggalo upasampâdetabbo 'ti, tumhe ca ûnavâsativassâ upasampannâ. kacci no tumhe anupasampannâ 'ti. te rodanti. bhikkhû evam âhamso : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhâkam sañcecca kukkucam upada-

hantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham
hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnaṃ sañcecca kukku-
ccaṃ upadahissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bli-
kkhave . . . upadahathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi
buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . .
upadahissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ
pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpa-
daṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañcecca kukkucceṃ upa-
daheyya iti 'ssa muhuttaṃ pi aphâsu bhavissatîti etad eva
paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññaṃ bhikkhussa.

sañceccâ 'ti jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vî-
tikkamo.

kukkucceṃ upadaheyyâ 'ti: ûnavâsativasso maññe tvaṃ
upasampanno, vikâle maññe tayâ bhuttaṃ, majjaṃ maññe
tayâ pîtaṃ, mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayâ nisinnaṃ
ti kukkucceṃ upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo
hoti kukkucceṃ upadahitaṃ. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî sañcecca kukkucceṃ upa-
dahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . .
upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa.
anupasampannassa sañcecca kukkucceṃ upadahati, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na kukkucceṃ upadahitukâmo ûnavâsativasso
maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikâle . . . nisinnaṃ, iṅgha
jânâhi mâ te pacchâ kukkucceṃ ahoṣîti bhaṇati; ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍanti. pesalâ bhikkhû evaṃ vadanti : alajjino ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû, na sakkâ imehi saha bhaṇḍitun ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû evaṃ vadanti : kissa tumhe âvuso amhe alajjivâdena pâpethâ 'ti. kahaṃ pana tumhe âvuso assutthâ 'ti. mayaṃ âyasmantânaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhamhâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivâdâpannânaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivâdâpannânaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyya yaṃ ime bhaṇissanti taṃ sossâmiti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhûnaṃ ti aññesaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ.

bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivâdâpannânaṃ ti adhi-karaṇajâtânaṃ.

upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyyâ 'ti imesaṃ sutvâ codessâmi sâressâmi paṭicodessâmi paṭissâressâmi mañkuṃ karissâmiti gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossâmiti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohiyyati sossâmiti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhussa ṭhitokâsaṃ vâ nisinnokâsaṃ vâ nipannokâsaṃ vâ âgantvâ mantentaṃ ukkâ-

sitabbam vijânâpetabbam. no ce ukkâseyya vâ na vijânâpeyya vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karivâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti upassutim tiṭṭhitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti imesaṃ sutvâ oramissâmi viramissâmi vûpasamissâmi attânaṃ parimocessâmiti gacchati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâraṃ âcaritvâ ekam-ekassa kamme kariyamâne paṭikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho ayaṃ âvuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako âgato, hand' assa mayaṃ kammaṃ karomā 'ti tassa kammaṃ akâsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ten' upasaṃkami. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum: kiṃ âvuso saṃgho akâsīti. saṃgho me âvuso kammaṃ akâsīti. na mayaṃ âvuso etadatthāya chandaṃ adamhā tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti. sace ca mayaṃ jāneyyāma tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti na mayaṃ chandaṃ dadeyyāmā 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchā . . . vipācenti: ka-thaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvâ pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave dhammikānaṃ

kammânaṃ chandaṃ datvâ pacehâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ dhammikânaṃ . . . âpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikânaṃ kammânaṃ chandaṃ datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

dhammikaṃ nâma kammaṃ apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyaṃ kammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena kataṃ, etaṃ dhammikaṃ nâma kammaṃ. chandaṃ datvâ khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî chandaṃ datvâ khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ katan ti jânanto khîyati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû civarakammaṃ karontâ ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho yass' atthâya sannipatito taṃ kammaṃ karissâmīti ñattim ṭhapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammaṃ karonti, kassa tumhe kammaṃ karissathâ 'ti chandaṃ adatvâ utthâyâsanâ pakkāmi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayaṃ kathaṃ vatta-

mânâya chandaṃ adatvâ ut̥ṭhâyâsanâ pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathâya . . . pakkamasīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghe vinicchaya-kathâya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appa-sannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathâya vatta-mânâya chandaṃ adatvâ ut̥ṭhâyâsanâ pakkameyya, pâ-cittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghe vinicchayakathâ nâma vatthu vâ ârocitaṃ hoti avinicchitaṃ ñatti vâ ṭhapitâ hoti kammavâcâ vâ vipakatâ hoti.

chandaṃ adatvâ ut̥ṭhâyâsanâ pakkameyyâ 'ti, katham idaṃ kammaṃ kupaṃ assa vaggam assa na kareyyâ 'ti gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. parisâya hatthapâsaṃ vijahantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî chandaṃ adatvâ ut̥ṭhâyâsanâ pakkamati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatīti gacchati, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâji vâ bhavissatīti gacchati, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ karissatīti gacchati, gilâno gacchati, gilânassa karaṇīyena gacchati, uccârena vâ passâvena vâ pīlito gacchati, na kammaṃ kopetukâmo puna paccâgamiṣāmīti gacchati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanaṃ ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. so cāyasmā dubbalacīvaro hoti. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa ekaṃ cīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho saṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adāsi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentiti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave samaggena . . . āpajjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā samaggena . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

yathāsantataṃ nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathāsambhattatā yathāsamanupajjhāyakatā yathāsamanācariyakatā.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam. lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā antamaso cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantaṭaṭṭham pi dasika-suttaṃ pi.

pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjeyyâ 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ bhattudde-sakassa vâ yâgubbhâjakassa vâ phalabhâjakassa vâ khajja-bhâjakassa vâ appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî cîvaraṃ dinne khî-yati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . âpatti pâcitti-yassa. aññaṃ parikkhâraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti dukka-ṭassa. upasampannassa saṃghena asammatassa senâsana-paññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaraṃ vâ aññaṃ vâ parikkhâraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa vâ asammatassa vâ senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaraṃ vâ aññaṃ vâ parikkhâraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pakatîyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhâpi vinipâtessati na sammâ upa-nessatîti khîyati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

ekâdasamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ aññatarassa pûgassa saṃghassa sacî-varabhattaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâ-dessâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yena so pûgo ten' upasaṃkamaṃsu, upasaṃkamitvâ taṃ pûgaṃ etad avocaṃ : dethâvuso imâni cîvarâni imesaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ ti. na mayaṃ bhante dassâma, ambhâkaṃ saṃghassa anuvassaṃ sacîvarabhikkhâ paññattâ 'ti. bahû âvuso saṃghassa dâyakâ, bahû saṃghassa bhattâ. ime tumhe nissâya tumhe saṃ-passantâ idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesaṃ na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesaṃ dassati. dethâvuso imâni cîvarâni imesaṃ bhikkhûnan ti. atha kho so pûgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhûli nippîliyamâno yathâpaṭiyattam cîvaram chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam datvâ saṃgham bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhû jânanti saṃghassa sacîvarabhattam paṭiyattam na ca jânanti chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam dînnan ti, te evam âhamsu: oṇojethâvuso saṃghassa cîvaran ti. n' atthi bhante, yathâpaṭiyattam cîvaram ayyâ chabbaggiyâ ayyânam chabbaggiyânam pariṇâmesun ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam saṃghikam lâbham pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇâmessantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam saṃghikam . . . pariṇâmethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam saṃghikam . . . pariṇâmessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam saṃghikam lâbham pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇâmeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ ârocenti.

saṃghikam nâma saṃghassa dînnam hoti pariccattam.

lâbho nâma cîvarapiṇḍapâtâsenâsanagilânâpaccayabhesajja-parikkhârâ antamaso cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantakatṭham pi dasika-suttam pi.

pariṇatam nâma dassâma karissâmâ 'ti vâcâ bhinnâ hoti, tam puggalassa pariṇâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pariṇate pariṇatasâṇṇi puggalassa pariṇâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pariṇate vematiko puggalassa pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. pariṇate aparīṇatasâṇṇi puggalassa pariṇâmeti, anâpatti. saṃghassa pariṇatam aṇṇassa saṃghassa vâ cetiyassa vâ pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. cetiyassa pariṇatam aṇṇassa cetiyassa vâ saṃghassa vâ puggalassa vâ pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalassa pariṇatam aṇṇassa puggalassa vâ saṃghassa vâ cetiyassa vâ pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate pariṇatasâṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate ve-

matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate aparīṇatasāññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti kattha demâ 'ti pucchīyamāno yattha tumbhākaṃ deyyadhammo paribhogam vâ labheyya paṭisaṃkhāram vâ labheyya ciraṭṭhitiko vâ assa yattha vâ pana tumbhākaṃ cittaṃ pasīdati tattha dethâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dvâdasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇaṃ ca, mohâpana-pahâraṃ,
talasatti, amûlaṃ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca,
paṭibâhanachandaṃ ca, Dabbaṃ ca, pariṇâmanam.

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. atha kho rājâ Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânapālaṃ âṇāpesi : gaccha bhaṇe uyyânaṃ sodhehi uyyânaṃ gamissāmâ 'ti. evaṃ devâ 'ti kho so uyyânapālo rañño Pasenadikosalassa paṭissutvâ uyyânaṃ sodhento addasa bhagavantam aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇi nisinnaṃ, disvâna yena rājâ Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : suddham deva uyyânaṃ, api ca bhagavâ tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhaṇe mayam bhagavantam payirupâsissāmâ 'ti. atha kho rājâ Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânaṃ gantvâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇataro upāsako bhagavantam payirupāsanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho rājâ Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakaṃ bhagavantam payirupāsantaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvâna bhūto aṭṭhâsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : nârahat' âyaṃ puriso pâpo hotum yathâ bhagavantam payirupāsātīti yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. atha kho so upāsako bhagavato gâravena

rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ n' eva abhivādesi na paccuṭṭhāsi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahosi : kathaṃ hi nāmaṃ puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccuṭṭhessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamaṇaṃ viditvā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍiṃ Kosalaṃ etad avoca : eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vītarāgo 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenaḍissa Kosalassa etad ahosi : nārahaṭ' āyaṃ upāsako orako hotuṃ, bhagavāpi imassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsātīti taṃ upāsakaṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi upāsaka yena attho 'ti. suṭṭhu devā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍiṃ Kosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampaḥsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito utṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāsāḍavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ rathiyāya chattaṇṇiṃ gacchantaṃ, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca : tvaṃ kira upāsaka bahussuto āgatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehitī. yaṃ ahaṃ deva jānāmi ayyānaṃ vāhasā, ayyā 'va devassa itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessantīti. ||1||

atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccaṃ kho upāsako āhā 'ti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinna kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : sādhu bhante bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetu yo amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍikosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi — pa — padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : tena h' Ānanda rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehitī. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā kālana kālāṃ pavisitvā rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācesi. atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena rañño Pasenaḍissa Kosalassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkamaṃ. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ sayanagato hoti. addasa kho Mallikā devī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna sahasā vuṭṭhāsi,

pītakamaṭṭhaṃ dussaṃ pabhassittha. atha kho āyasmā Ānando tato 'va paṭinivattitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pavisissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisissasi. n' etaṃ Ānanda appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarabhitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: ||2||

das' ime bhikkhave ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave rājā mahesiyā saddhiṃ nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisati, mahesī vā bhikkhuṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti bhikkhu vā mahesiṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: addhā imesaṃ kataṃ vā karissanti vā 'ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo aññataraṃ itthiṃ gantvā na ssarati, sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave duttiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure aññataraṃ ratanaṃ nassati. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave tattiyo . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantarā guyhamantā bahiddhā sambhedaṃ gacchanti. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure putto vā pitaraṃ pattheti pitā vā puttāṃ pattheti, tesāṃ evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā nīcatṭhāniyaṃ uccatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ tesāṃ evaṃ hoti: rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsatṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā uccatṭhāniyaṃ nīcatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesāṃ taṃ . . .

ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave atthamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā kāle senaṃ uyyojetvā antarāmaggaṃ nivattāpeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave navamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepuraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni yāni na pabbajitassa sārubbāni. ayaṃ bhikkhave dasamo ādīnava rājante-purappavesane. ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādīnavā rājante-purappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

khattiyo nāma ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca samsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakuṭṭho jātivādena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattiyābhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesī sayanigharā anikkhantā hoti, ubbo vā anikkhantā honti.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito 'ti pubbe anāmantetvā.

indakhīlo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharaṃ nāma yattha katthaci rañño sayanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, antamaso saṇipākāraparikkhittaṃ pi. indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti paṭhamam pādaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyaṃ padaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññi indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti paṭisaṃvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyâbhi-
sekena abhisitto hoti, rājā sayanigharā nikkhanto hoti, ma-
hesi sayanigharā nikkhantā hoti, ubho vā nikkhantā honti,
na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ nhâyati.
aññataro pi brâhmaṇo pañcasatânam thavikam thale nikkhi-
pitvâ Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ nhâyanto vissarivâ agamâsi. atha
kho so bhikkhu tassâyam brâhmaṇassa thavikâ mâ nassiti
aggahesi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo saritvâ turito âdhâvitvâ
tam bhikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passeyyâsiti.
handâ brâhmaṇâ 'ti adâsi. atha kho tassa brâhmaṇassa etad
ahosi : kena nu kho aham upâyena imassa bhikkhuno puṇṇa-
pattam na dadeyyan ti. na me bho pañca satâni, sahaṣsam
me 'ti palibuddhitvâ muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâ-
mam gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te
bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhi-
kkhu ratanam uggaheṣṣatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam
bhikkhu ratanam uggaheṣṣiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi
buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa rata-
nam uggaheṣṣasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ
pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-
padam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammattam vâ uggaṇ-
heyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyâ ussavo hoti.
manussâ alaṃkatapaṭiyattâ uyyânam gacchanti. Visâkhâ-
pi Migâramâtâ alaṃkatapaṭiyattâ uyyânam gamissâmîti

gâmato nikkhamitvâ ky âham karissâmi uyyânam gantvâ, yaṃ nûnâham bhagavantam payirupâseyyan ti âbharanam omuñcitvâ uttarâsaṅgena bhaṇḍikam bandhitvâ dâsiyâ adâsi : handa je imam bhaṇḍikam gaṇhâhîti. atha kho Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Visâkham Migâramâtaram bhagavâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsitâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho sâ dâsi tam bhaṇḍikam vissaritvâ agamâsi. bhikkhû passitvâ bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. tena hi bhikkhave uggahetvâ nikkhipathâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ aññatra ajjhârâmâ uggaṇheyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena Kâsîsu janapadesu Anâtha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagâmo hoti tena ca gahapatinâ antevâsî âpatto hoti : sace bhaddantâ âgacchanti bhattam kareyyâsîti. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kâsîsu janapadesu cârikaṇ caramânâ yena Anâtha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagâmo ten' upasaṃkamimsu. addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhû dûrato 'va âgacchante, disvâna yena te bhikkhû ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ te bhikkhû abhivâdetvâ etad avoca : adhivâsentu bhante ayyâ svâtanâya gahapatino bhattan ti. adhivâsesum kho te bhikkhû tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho so puriso tassâ rattiya accayena pañitam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyâdâpetvâ kâlam ârocâpetvâ aṅgulimuddikam omuñcitvâ te bhikkhû bhattacha parivisitvâ ayyâ bhuñjitvâ gacchantu aham pi kammantam gamissâmîti aṅgulimuddikam vissaritvâ agamâsi. bhikkhû

passitvâ sace mayam gamissâma nassissat' âyam aṅguli-muddikâ 'ti tatth' eva acchimsu. atha kho so puriso kam-mantâ âgacchanto te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyâ idh' eva acchantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû tassa purisassa etam attham ârocetvâ Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ uggaṇheyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam. ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissa-tîti. ayam tattha sâmicîti. || 3 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ratanam nâma muttâ maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silâ pavâlam rajatam jâtârûpam lohitaṅko masâragallam. ratanasammatam nâma yam manussânam upabbogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammatam nâma.

aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ ajjhârâmam ajjhâvasatham. ajjhârâmo nâma parikkhittassa âramassa antoârâmo, aparikkhittassa upacâro. ajjhâvasatho nâma parikkhittassa âvasathassa antoâvasatho, aparikkhittassa upacâro.

uggaṇheyyâ 'ti sayam gaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uggaṇhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam gaṇhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ . . . nikkhipitabbam ti, rūpena vâ nimittena vâ saññânam katvâ nikkhipitvâ âcikkhitabbam : yassa bhaṇḍam nattham so âgacchatû 'ti. sace tattha âgacchati so vattabbo : âvuso kîdisan te bhaṇḍan ti. sace rūpena vâ nimittena vâ sampâdeti, dâtabbam. no ce sampâdeti, vicinâhi âvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhâ âvâsâ pakka-mantena ye tattha honti bhikkhû patirûpâ tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvâ pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhû patirûpâ, ye tattha honti gahapatikâ patirûpâ tesam hatthe nikkhipitvâ pakkamitabbam.

ayam tattha sâmicîti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. ||1||

anâpatti ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatîti, ratanasammatam vissâsam gaṇhâti, tâvakâlikam gaṇhâti, paṃsukûlasaññissa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||4||

dutiyam.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X X V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle gâmam pavisitvâ sabbhâyam nisîditvâ anekavihitam tiracchânakatham kathenti seyyath' idam : râjakatham corakatham mahâmattakatham senâkatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pânakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mâlâkatham gandhakatham ñâtikatham yânakatham gâmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham surâkatham visikhâkatham kumbhatṭhânakatham pubbapetakatham nânattakatham lokakkhâyikam samuddakkhâyikam itibhavâbhavakatham iti vâ. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ vikâle gâmam pavisitvâ sabbhâyam nisîditvâ anekavihitam tiracchânakatham kathessanti seyyath' idam . . . iti vâ. seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle gâmam . . . kathessanti . . . iti vâ 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle gâmam . . . kathetha . . . iti vâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle gâmam . . . kathessatha . . . iti vâ. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchantâ sâyaṃ aññataraṃ gâmaṃ upagacchimsu. manussâ te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavatâ paṭikkhittaṃ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucâyantâ na pâvisimsu. corâ te bhikkhû acchindimsu. atha kho te bhikkhû Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto sâyaṃ aññataraṃ gâmaṃ upagacchi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhum passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ paṭikkhittaṃ anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucâyanto na pâvisi. corâ taṃ bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. bhikkhû bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhum âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu santaṃ bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinâ dattho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggiṃ âharissâmîti gâmaṃ gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam̐ santam̐ bhikkhum̐ anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum̐ ti kukkucâyanto na pâvisi. bhagavato etam̐ attham̐ ârocesum̐. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim̐ nidâne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ katham̐ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave tathârûpe accâyike karaṇîye santam̐ bhikkhum̐ anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum̐. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam̐ sikkhâpa-dam̐ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu santam̐ bhikkhum̐ anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya aññatra tathârûpâ accâyikâ karaṇîyâ, pâcittiyan̐ ti. || 4 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

santo nâma bhikkhu sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum̐. asanto nâma bhikkhu na sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum̐.

vikâlo nâma majjhantike vitivatte yâva aruṇuggamanâ.

gâmaṃ paviseyyâ 'ti parikkhittassa gâmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gâmassa upacâraṃ okkamantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra tathârûpâ accâyikâ karaṇîyâ 'ti t̐hapetvâ tathârûpaṃ accâyikaṃ karaṇîyam̐. || 1 ||

vikâle vikâlasaññî santam̐ bhikkhum̐ anâpucchâ gâmaṃ pavisati aññatra tathârûpâ accâyikâ karaṇîyâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vikâle vematiko . . . vikâle kâlasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. kâle vikâlasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâle vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa, kâle kâlasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti tathârûpe accâyike karaṇîye, santam̐ bhikkhum̐ âpucchâ pavisati, asantam̐ bhikkhum̐ anâpucchâ pavisati, antarâgâmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunûpassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyam̐ gacchati, paṭikkamanaṃ gacchati, gâmena maggo hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 5 ||

tatiyam̐.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-
lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena
aññatarena dantakârena bhikkhū pavâritā honti yesaṃ ayyâ-
naṃ sūcigharena attho ahaṃ sūcigharenā 'ti. tena kho
pana samayena bhikkhū bahū sūcighare viññāpentī, yesaṃ
khuddakā sūcigharā te mahante sūcighare viññāpentī, yesaṃ
mahantā sūcigharā te khuddake sūcighare viññāpentī. atha
kho so dantakâro bhikkhūnaṃ bahū sūcighare karonto na
sakkoti aññaṃ vikkâyikaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ kâṭuṃ, attanāpi na
yāpeti, puttadâro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussā . . . vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā
bahū sūcighare viññāpessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ bahū sūcighare
karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū
tesaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū
appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū na
mattaṃ jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpessantīti — pa —.
saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū na mattaṃ . . . viññā-
pentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā:
kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā na mattaṃ
. . . viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā
pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-
padaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu aṭṭhimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇa-
mayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kârāpeyya, bhedanakaṃ pā-
cittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aṭṭhi nāma yaṃ kiñci aṭṭhi. danto nāma hatthidanto
vuccati. visāṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci visāṇaṃ.

kârāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kârāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
paṭilābhena bhinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
attanā vippakataṃ parchi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
parehi vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti gaṇṭhikâya, araṇike, vidhe, añjaniyâ, añjanisâlâ-kâya, vâsijate, udakapuñchaniyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto uce mañce sayati. atha kho bhagavâ sambahulehi bhikkhûhi saddhim senâsanacârikam âhiṇḍanto yenâyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa vihâro ten' upasaṃkami. addasa kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dûrato 'va âgacchantam, disvâna bhagavantam etad avoca : âgacchatu me bhante bhagavâ sayanam sayatû 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ tato 'va paṭinivattitvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : âsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

navam pana bhikkhunâ mañcam vâ piṭham vâ kârayamânaena atthaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra heṭṭhimâya aṭaniyâ. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

navam nâma karanam upâdâya vuccati.

mañco nâma cattâro mañcâ masârako bundikâbaddho kuḷirapâdako âhaccapâdako. piṭham nâma cattâri piṭhâni masârakam bundikâbaddham kuḷirapâdakam âhaccapâdakam.

kârayamânenâ 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

atthaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra

hetthimâya aṭaniyâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ hetthimaṃ aṭaniyaṃ. taṃ atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ pariyosâpeti . . . (see LXXXVI. 2. 1) . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamânikaṃ karoti, ûnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamânâtikkantaṃ paṭilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, ummatkassa, âdikanimikassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mañcaṃ pi piṭhaṃ pi tûlonaddhaṃ kârâpenti. manussâ vihâracârikaṃ âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ mañcaṃ pi . . . kârâpessanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mañcaṃ pi . . . kârâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave mañcaṃ pi . . . kârâpethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurissâ mañcaṃ pi . . . kârâpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mañcaṃ vâ piṭhaṃ vâ tûlonaddhaṃ kârâpeyya, uddâlanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mañco nâma cattâro mañcâ . . . piṭhaṃ nâma cattâri piṭhâni . . . âhaccapâdakaṃ.

tûlaṃ nâma tîṇi tûlâni rukkhâtûlaṃ latâtûlaṃ potakitûlaṃ.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena uddâletvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhivâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti âyoge, kâya-bandhane, âmsavaddhake, pattathavikâya, parissâvane, bimbohanam karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhivâ uddâletvâ paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

chatṭhaṃ.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X X X I X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ nisîdanaṃ anuññâtaṃ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ nisîdanaṃ anuññâtan ti appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhârenti mañcassa pi pîṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhârethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhâressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

nisîdanaṃ pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânaṃ pamâṇikaṃ kâretabbaṃ. tatr' idaṃ pamâṇaṃ : dîghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ diyaḍḍhaṃ. taṃ atikkâmayato chedanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi mahâkâyo hoti. so bhagavato purato nisîdanam paññâpetvâ samantato samañcamâno nisîdati. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ etad avoca : kissa tvam Udâyi nisîdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathâpi purânâsikoṭṭho 'ti. tathâ hi pana bhante bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam atikhuddakam nisîdanam anuññâtan ti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakarane dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave nisîdanassa dasâ vidatthi. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

nisîdanam pana bhikkhuna kârayamânenena pamânikam kâretabbam. tatr' idam pamânam : dighaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ diyaddham, dasâ vidatthi. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyam ti. ||2||

nisîdanam nâma sadasam vuccati.

kârayamânenâ 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

pamânikam kâretabbam tatr' idam pamânam dighaso . . . dasâ vidatthi, tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyam desetabbam.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamânikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena kataṃ pamânâtikkantaṃ paṭilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ bhummattharaṇam vâ sâṇipâkâraṃ vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||3||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam kaṇḍupaṭicchâdi anuññâtâ

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ kaṇḍupaṭicchâdî anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhârenti, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhârethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . dhâressatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

kaṇḍupaṭicchâdim pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenâ pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dîghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

kaṇḍupaṭicchâdî nâma yassa adhonâbhi ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kaṇḍu vâ piḷakâ vâ assâvo vâ thullakacchu vâ âbâdho tassa paṭicchâdanatthâya.

kârayamânenâ 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo tam atikkâmetvâ . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam vassikasâtîkâ anuññâtâ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ vassikasâtîkâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo vassikasâtîkâyo dhârenti, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhû . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha:

vassikasâtîkam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenâ pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dîghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ aḍḍhateyyâ. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

vassikasâtîkâ nâma vassânassa câtumâsatthâya.

kârayamânenâ 'ti . . . pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ . . . ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

navamaṇ.

PÂCITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Nando bhagavato mâtucchâputto abhirûpo hoti dassaniyo pâsâdiko caturaṅgulomako bhagavato. so sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ cîvaram dhâreti. addasaṃsu kho therâ bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ dûrato 'va âgacchantaṃ, disvâna bhagavâ âgacchatîti âsanâ vuṭṭhahanti. te upagate jânitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Nando sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ cîvaram dhâressatîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ paṭipuechi : saccaṃ kira tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ cîvaram dhâressîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ cîvaram dhâressasi. n' etaṃ Nanda appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ cîvaram kârâpeyya atirekaṃ vâ, chedanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. tatr' idaṃ sugatassa sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ : dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ cha vidatthiyo, idaṃ sugatassa sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sugatacivaram nâma dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ cha vidatthiyo.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ. payoge . . . (sec LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ûnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ

chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânaṃ vâ . . . ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

Nandasikkhâpadaṃ dasamaṃ. ratanavaggo navamo.

khuddakaṃ samattaṃ.

tass' uddânaṃ :

rañño ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañcaṃ ca, tûlikaṃ,
nisîdanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ ca, vassikâ, sugatena câ 'ti.

uddiṭṭhâ kho âyasmanto dvenavuti pâcittiyaṃ dhammâ.
tatthâyasmante pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. duti-
yam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi
pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto,
tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

Ime kho panâyasmento cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

P Â Ṭ I D E S A N I Y A , I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Sâvatthiyaṃ piṇḍâya caritvâ paṭikkamanakâle aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca : hand' ayya bhikkhaṃ paṭigaṇhâ 'ti. sutṭhu bhaginîti sabb' eva aggahesi. sâ upakaṭṭhe kâle nâsakki piṇḍâya caritum, chinnabhattâ ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî dutiyam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ Sâvatthiyaṃ piṇḍâya caritvâ paṭikkamanakâle taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca : hand' ayya . . . chinnabhattâ ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî catutthe divase rathiyâya pavedhantî gacchati. seṭṭhi gahapati rathena paṭipathaṃ âgacchanto taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : apeh' ayye 'ti. sâ vokkamanti tatth' eva paripati. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhunim khamâpesi : khamâh' ayye mayâsi pâtitâ 'ti. nâhaṃ gahapati tayâ pâtitâ, api ca aham eva dubbalâ 'ti. kissa pana tvaṃ ayye dubbalâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî seṭṭhissa gahapatissa etam atthaṃ ârocesi. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhunim gharaṃ netvâ bhojetvâ ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhaddantâ bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessanti, kicchalâbho mâtugâmo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa seṭṭhissa gahapatissa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭigga-

hesíti. saccam bhagavâ. ñâtikâ te bhikkhu aññâtikâ 'ti. aññâtikâ bhagavâ 'ti. aññâtako moghapurisa aññâtikâya na jânâti patirûpaṃ vâ appatirûpaṃ vâ santam vâ asantam vâ. kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaraharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunâ gârayham âvuso dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam tam paṭidesemîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

aññâtikâ nâma mâtito vâ pitito vâ yâva sattamâ pitâmahayugâ asambaddhâ.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

antaragharam nâma rathiyâ byûham siṅghâtakam gharam.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam thapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniam nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattumaccho maṃsam.

khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

aññâtikâya aññâtikasaññî antaragharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. aññâtikâya vematiko . . . aññâtikâya ñâtikasaññî . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniam vâ khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya aññâtikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ñâtikâya, dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, antarârâme, bhikkhunûpassaye, titthiyaseyyâya, paṭikka-

mane, gâmato nîharitvâ deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam
yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, sikkhamânâya,
sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PÂṬIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhû kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjanti. chabbaggiyâ bhi-
kkhuniyo chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam vosâsantiyo t̥hitâ
honti idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethâ 'ti. chabbaggiyâ
bhikkhû yâvadatthaṃ bhuñjanti, aūñe bhikkhû na cittarūpaṃ
bhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ
hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo vosâsantiyo na
nivâressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuniyo vosâsantiyo na nivârethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ.
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe mogha-
purisâ . . . na nivâressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appa-
sannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjanti. tatra ce
sâ bhikkhunī vosâsamānarūpâ t̥hitâ hoti idha sūpaṃ
detha idha odanaṃ dethâ 'ti, tehi bhikkhūhi sâ bhikkhunī
apasâdetabbâ apasakka tâva bhaginī yâva bhikkhû bhuñjanti-
ti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paṭibhâseyya taṃ bhikkhunim
apasâdetum apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti, paṭidesetabbaṃ tehi
bhikkhūhi gârayhaṃ âvuso dhammaṃ âpajjimhâ asappâyaṃ
pâṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemâ 'ti. || 1 ||

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjantīti: kulaṃ
nâma cattâri kulāni khattiyakulaṃ brâhmaṇakulaṃ vessa-
kulaṃ suddakulaṃ.

nimantitâ bhuñjantīti pañcannaṃ bhojanânaṃ aūñatarena
bhojanena nimantitâ bhuñjanti.

bhikkhunī nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ.

vosâsantî nâma yathâmittatâ yathâsanditṭhatâ yathâ-sambhattatâ yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ yathâsamânâcariyatâ, idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethâ 'ti, esâ vosâsantî nâma.

tehi bhikkhûhîti bhuñjamânehi bhikkhûhi. sâ bhikkhunnîti yâ sâ vosâsantî bhikkhunî. tehi bhikkhûhi sâ bhikkhunî apasâdetabbâ apasakka . . . bhuñjantîti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasâdite khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññî vosâsantiyâ na nivâreti, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. upasampannâya vematiko . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannâya vosâsantiyâ na nivâreti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti attano bhattaṃ dâpeti na deti, aññesaṃ bhattaṃ deti na dâpeti, yaṃ na dinnam taṃ dâpeti, yattha na dinnam tattha dâpeti, sabbesaṃ samakaṃ dâpeti, sikkhamânâ vosâsati, sâmaṇerî vosâsati, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

duṭṭiyaṃ.

P Â Ṭ I D E S A N I Y A , I I I .

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ aññataraṃ kulam ubhatopasannaṃ hoti, saddhâya vaḍḍhati, bhogena hâyeti, yaṃ tasmiṃ kule uppajjati purebhattam khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ, taṃ sabbaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ vissajjetvâ appekadâ anasitâ acchanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakya-puttiyâ na mattaṃ jânitvâ paṭiggahessanti, ime imesaṃ datvâ appekadâ anasitâ acchantîti. assosum kho bhikkhûtesaṃ manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ

nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyaena kammena sekhasammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ . . . hāyati. saṃgho . . . deti. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutiyaṃ dānaṃ so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammuti. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīm asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ ussavo hoti. manussā bhikkhū nimantetvā bhojenti, taṃ pi kho kulam bhikkhū nimantesi. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāsenti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjituṃ ti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kiṃ nu kho nāma ambhākaṃ jīvitaṇa yaṃ ayyā ambhākaṃ na paṭigaṇhanti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave nimantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjituṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe anī-

mantito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam . . . paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulūpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilāno hoti. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilāno khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyaṃ paṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. ||3||

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulānīti, sekhasammatam nāma kulam yaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati, evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyena kammena sekhasammuti dinnā hoti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu 'ti evarūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāram okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā nimantito. ghar-
ūpacāraṃ anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya caritum. gilāno nāma na
sakkoti piṇḍāya caritum.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāha-
kālikam yāvajjivikam t̐hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma.
bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu
maccho maṃsaṃ.

animantito agilāno khādissāni bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesani-
yassa. || 1 ||

sekhasammate sekhasammatasaññī animantito agilāno khā-
daniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā
bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko
. . . sekhasammate asekhasammatasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭide-
saniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam āhā-
ratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre
āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate sekhasammatasaññī, āpatti
dukkatassa. asekhasammate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
asekhasammate asekhasammatasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa
vā sesakaṃ bhuñjati, aññesaṃ bhikkhā tattha paññattā
hoti, gharato nīharitvā denti, nīcabhattake, salākabhatte,
pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, yāmakālikam sattāhakā-
likam yāvajjivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 4 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Sākiyadāsakā avaruddhā honti. Sākiyāniyo
icchanti āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattaṃ kātum. assosum
kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsanesu
bhattaṃ kattukāmā 'ti. te magge pariyutṭhimsu. Sākiyā-

niyo paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ ādāya āraññaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. Sākiyadāsakā nikkhamitvā Sākiyāniyo acchiṇḍiṃsu ca dūsesuṃ ca. Sākiyā nikkhamitvā te core saha bhaṇḍena gahetvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core paṭivasante nāroccasantīti. assosū kho bhikkhū Sākiyānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ — pa —. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ nīdāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutthutāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññaṃ senāsanaṃ sāsāṅka-saṃmatāni sappaṭibhayaṇi yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbā tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āraññakesu senāsanesu gilāno hoti. manussā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ādāya āraññaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhu etaṃ avocuṃ : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ āraññakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitaṃ ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya pavasitaṃ, chinnabhatto aho. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ nīdāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā āraññakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitaṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññaṃ senāsanaṃ sāsāṅka-saṃmatāni sappaṭibhayaṇi yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu

senâsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ ajjhârâme sabhatthâ patiggahevâ agilâno khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunâ gârayham âvuso dhammam âpajjim asappâyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, tam paṭidesemīti. || 2 ||

yâni kho pana tâni âraññakâni senâsanânīti, âraññakaṇ nâma senâsanam pañcadhanusatikam pacchimam. sâsaṅkaṇ nâma ârâme ârâmûpacâre corânam nivittokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati ṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappaṭibhayam nâma ârâme ârâmûpacâre corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathârûpesu senâsanesū 'ti evarûpesu senâsanesu.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma pañcannam paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma. ârâmam ârâmûpacâram ṭhapetvâ paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma. paṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma, yo koci itthi vâ puriso vâ ârâmam ârâmûpacâram âgantvâ ârocesi itthannâmassa bhante khâdaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ âharissantīti, sace sâsaṅkam hoti sâsaṅkan ti âcikkhitabbam, sace sappaṭibhayam hoti sappaṭibhayan ti âcikkhitabbam. sace hotu bhante âhariyissatīti bhaṇati, corâ vattabbâ: manussâ idh' upacaranti apasakkathâ 'ti.

yâguyâ paṭisaṃvidite tassâ parivâro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma. bhattena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivâro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma. khâdaniyena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivâro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma. kulena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma. gâmena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim gâme manusso khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma. pûgena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim pûge manusso khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nâma.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nâma . . . mamsam.

ajjhârâmo nâma parikkhittassa ârâmassa antoârâmo, aparikkhittassa upacâro.

agilâno nâma sakkoti piṇḍâya gantum. gilâno nâma na sakkoti piṇḍâya gantum.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigunhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti paṭidesaniyassa.

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññi khādaniyaṃ vā bhōjaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññi . . . āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāvajivikāṃ āhāratthāya paṭigunhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññi, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, gilānassa, paṭisaṃvidite vā gilānassa vā sesakāṃ bhuñjati, bahārāme paṭiggahetvā antoārāme paribhuñjati, tatthajātakāṃ mūlaṃ vā tacāṃ vā pattāṃ vā pupphaṃ vā phalaṃ vā paribhuñjati, yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāvajivikāṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 3 ||

cattuttham.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro paṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

paṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho panâyasmento sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ purato pi . . . nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivâsessantîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe [dhammim kathaṃ katvâ] bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivâsethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . nivâsessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsetabbaṃ nâbhimaṇḍalaṃ jânumaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchâdentena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâseti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 1 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ pârupanti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupitabbaṃ ubho kaṇṇe samaṃ katvâ.

yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pârupati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyaṃ vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchanti (*instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4, nisîdanti*) — pa —.

supaṭicchanno antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

supaṭicchannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisîditabbam). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca kâyaṃ vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchati (nisîdati), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 4 it is added here, vâsûpagutassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3. 4 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hattham pi pâdam pi kilâpentâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

susamvuto antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

susamvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hattham vâ pâdam vâ kilâpento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 5. 6 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû tahaṃ tahaṃ olokontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

okkhittacakkhunâ antaraghare gantabbam (nis°) yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca tahaṃ tahaṃ olokonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 7. 8 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ ukkhipitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 10 it is added here: vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 9. 10 ||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahâhasitaṃ hasantâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca mahâhasitaṃ hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, hasanîyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattaṃ karoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 11. 12 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 13. 14 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) kâyam olambentâ — pa —.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kâyam paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca kâ-yappacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kâyam olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 16 it is added here, vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) bâhum olambentâ — pa —.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bâhum paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bâhum olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (*as in chap. 15. 16*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||17. 18||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) sîsam olambentâ — pa —.

na sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) . . . (*see chap. 17. 18*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû khambhakatâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ khambham katvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **21. 22** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na oguṇṭhito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **23. 24** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gamissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gantabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **25** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdanti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīditabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ antaraghare nisīdati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpa-gatassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **26** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti chaḍḍetukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti chaḍḍetukâmo viya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇeicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 27 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokenâ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânantî — pa —.

pattasaññî piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokento piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇeicca — pa — ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhantâ sūpañ ñeva bahū paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samasūpakāṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sūpo nāma dve sūpā muggasūpo māsasūpo hatthahāriyo. samasūpako piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpañ ñeva bahū paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇeicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase, nātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, âpadāsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 29 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thūpikataṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samatitthikāṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

samatitthiko piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca thûpikatam piṇḍapâtam paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanti abhuñjitukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||31||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taḥam taḥam olokontâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânanti — pa —.

pattasaññî piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taḥam taḥam olokento piṇḍapâtam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||32||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taḥam taḥam omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadânam piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sapadânam piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taḥam taḥam omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, aññesaṃ dento omasati, aññassa bhâjane âkiranto omasati, uttari-bhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||33||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtam bhuñjantâ sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasûpakam piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sûpo nâma dve sûpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 34 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, parittake sese ekato samkaḍḍhitvâ omadditvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 35 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sûpaṃ pi byañjanam pi odanena paṭicchâdenti bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya — pe —.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdessâmi bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya 'ti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdetabbam bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sûpaṃ vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdeti bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, sâmikâ paṭicchâdetvâ denti, na bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 36 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ kassa sâdum na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasunnânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilâna bhikkhunâ sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânô attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânena attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânô attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, aṇṇass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 || **37** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhânasāññi paresaṃ pattam oloketi — pa —.

na ujjhânasāññi paresaṃ pattam olokessāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ujjhânasāññinâ paresaṃ patto oloketabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ujjhânasāññi paresaṃ pattam oloketi, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, dassāmīti vâ dâpessāmīti vâ oloketi, na ujjhânasāññissa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 38 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahantaṃ kabaḷam karonti — pa —.

nâtimahantam kabaḷam karissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

nâtimahanto kabaḷo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca mahantaṃ kabaḷam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 39 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dīgham âlopaṃ karonti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalam âlopaṃ karissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

parimaṇḍalo âlopo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca dīgham âlopaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 40 ||

sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâhaṭe kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vīvaranti — pa —.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarissâmîti
sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaritabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 41 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhuñjamânâ sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na bhuñjamânenena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 42 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabaḷena mukhena byâharanti — pa —.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sakabaḷena mukhena byâharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 43 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 44 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kabaḷâvacchedakam bhuñjanti.

na kabaḷāvacchedakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kabaḷāvacchedakaṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca kabaḷāvacchedakaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 45 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū avagaṇḍakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaṇḍakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na avagaṇḍakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍaṃ katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalā-
phale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 46 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hatthaniddhu-
na-
kaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthaniddhunakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na hatthaniddhunakaṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthaniddhunakaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-
raṃ chaḍḍento hatthaṃ niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 47 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sitthāvakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sitthāvakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sitthāvakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca sitthāvakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

raṃ chaḍḍento sitthaṃ chaḍḍiyyati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 48 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 49 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na capucapukārakaṃ . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyā viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena brāhmaṇena saṃghassa payopānaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti. bhikkhū surusurukārakaṃ khīraṃ pivanti. aññataro naṭapubbako bhikkhu evaṃ āha : sabb' āyaṃ maññe saṃgho sitikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ akāsīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : na bhikkhave buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā ārabba davo kātabbo. yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na surusurukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na surusurukârakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||51||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hatthanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na hatthanillehakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||52||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pattanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pattanillehakam . . . anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — gilâ-nassa, parittake sese ekato samkaḍḍhitvâ nillehitvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||53||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. *Instead of* hatthanillehakam *read* otṭhanillehakam). ||54||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâ . . . vipâcentânâ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâ . . . vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha:

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, dhovissâ-mîti vâ dhovâpessâ-mîti vâ paṭigaṇhâti, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 55 ||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍenti. manussâ . . . vipâ-centi : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho . . . (see chap. 55) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍetabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antara-ghare chaḍḍeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, uddha-ritvâ vâ bhinditvâ vâ paṭiggahetvâ vâ niharitvâ vâ chaḍḍeti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 56 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-centi : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhi-kkhave chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe mogha-purîsâ . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurîsâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâ-padaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-ñattaṃ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapâṇissa gilānassa

dhammaṃ desetum kukkucâyanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ chattapâṇissa gilânassa dhammaṃ na desessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave chattapâṇissa gilânassa dhammaṃ desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

chattaṃ nâma tiṇi chattâni setachattaṃ kilañjachattaṃ paṇṇachattaṃ maṇḍalabaddhaṃ salâkabaddhaṃ.

dhammo nâma buddhabhâsito sâvakabhâsito isibhâsito devatâbhâsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyâ 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade âpatti dukkaṭassa. akkharâya deseti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anâda-riyaṃ paṭicca chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| **57**||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû daṇḍapâṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

daṇḍo nâma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daṇḍo. tato ukkattho adaṇḍo, omako adaṇḍo.

na daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-riyaṃ paṭicca daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||**58**||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû satthapâṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na satthapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

satthaṃ nâma ekatodhâraṃ ubhatodhâraṃ paharaṇi.
na satthapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 59 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû âvudhapâṇissa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

âvudhaṃ nâma câpo kodaṇḍo.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 60 ||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâdukârûḷhassa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-
dariyaṃ paṭicca akkantassa vâ paṭimukkassa vâ omukkassa
vâ agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 61 ||

Tena samayena . . . (*see ch. 61. Instead of* pâdukârûḷhassa
read upâhanârûḷhassa) || 62 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yânatatassa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

yânaṃ nâma vayhaṃ ratho sakaṭaṃ sandamânîkâ sivikâ
pâṭaṇkî.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-
riyaṃ paṭicca yânatatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti
dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 63 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sayanagatassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca antamaso chamâya pi nipannassa sayanaga-tassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||64||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthi-kâya vâ nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukka-ṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||65||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû veṭṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na veṭṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

veṭṭhitasîso nâma kesantaṃ na dassâpetvâ veṭṭhito hoti.

na veṭṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca veṭṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, kesantaṃ vivarâpetvâ deseti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||66||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû oгуṇṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na oгуṇṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

ogunṭhitasāso nāma sasīsaṃ pāruto vuccati.

na ogunṭhitasāsassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca ogunṭhitasāsassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsaṃ vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 67 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 68 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice . . . desessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave nice . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarabi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā nice . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ aññatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakī taṃ chapakaṃ etad avoca : gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icchāmi ambaṃ khādītun ti. n' atthi ambaṃ, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena raṇṇo ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ ambaṃ abhirūhitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā purohitena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā uce āsane nisīditvā mantam pari-

yâpuṇâti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad aho si :
yâva adhammiko ayaṃ rājā, yatra hi nâma ucece âsane nisî-
ditvâ mantam pariyaṇissati. ayaṃ ca brâhmaṇo adhammi-
ko, yatra hi nâma nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa
mantam vâcessati. ahaṃ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'ham itthiya
kāraṇā rañño ambam avaharāmi. sabbam idam ca parigatan
ti tatth' eva paripati.

ubho attham na jānanti ubho dhammam na passare
yo cāyam mantam vâceti yo cādhammen' adhiyyati. |
sālinam odano bhutto suci mamsupasecano,
tasmā dhamme na vattāmi, dhammo ariyebhi vaṇṇito. |
dhir atthu tam dhanalābham yasalābham ca brâhmaṇa
yâ vutti vinipātena adhammacaraṇena vā. |
paribbaja mahābrahme, pacant' aññe pi pāṇino,
mā tvaṃ adhammo âcarito asmā kumbham iva bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece
âsane nisinnassa mantam vâcetum. kim aṅga pana etarahi
na amanāpā bhavissati nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane
nisinnassa dhammam desetum. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appa-
sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa
agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā kara-
ṇīyā.

na nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa agilānassa
dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca nîce âsane nisî-
ditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti
dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassā 'ti. || 69 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū tthitā nisinnassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na tthito nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessā-
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na tthitena nisinnassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . âdikammi-
kassā 'ti. || 70 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pacchato gacchantâ purato gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pacchato gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 71 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uppathena gacchantâ pathena gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 72 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ñhitâ uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na ñhito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ñhitena agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ñhito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 73 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû harite uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na harite agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kheḷo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, appaharite kato haritaṃ ottharati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 74 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uduke uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâ-

centi : katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ udae uccâram pi passâvam pi kheḷam pi karissanti seyyathâpi gihikâma-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udae . . . karissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave udae . . . karothâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ udae . . . karissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

na udae uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam vâ karissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ 'ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana समयena gilânâ bhikkhû udae uccâram pi passâvam pi kheḷam pi kâtuṃ kukkucâyanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakarane dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ udae uccâram pi passâvam pi kheḷam pi kâtuṃ. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

na udae agilâno uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam vâ karissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na udae agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kheḷo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca udae agilâno uccâram vâ . . . karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, thale kato udakam ottharati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanaṭṭassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 || **75** ||

pâdukavaggo sattamo.

uddiṭṭhâ kho âyasmanto sekhiyâ dhammâ. tatthâyasmante pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto, tasmâ tuṇhî. evam etam dhârayâmîti.

sekhiyâ dhammâ niṭṭhitâ.

Ime kho panâyasanto satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti: uppannuppannânaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ samathâya vûpasamâya sammukhâvinayo dâtabbo, sativinayo dâtabbo, amûlḥavinayo dâtabbo, paṭiñṇâya kâretabbam, yebhuyyasikâ, tassapâpiyyasikâ, tiṇavatthârako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhâ kho âyasanto satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. tatthâyasmanthe pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasanto, tasmâ tuṇhî. evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

uddiṭṭham kho âyasanto nidânaṃ, uddiṭṭhâ cattâro pâra-jikâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ terasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ dve aniyatâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ tiṃsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiya dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ dvenavuti pâcittiya dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ sekhiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttâgataṃ suttapariyâpannaṃ anvaddhamâsaṃ uddesaṃ âgacchati. tattha sabbehi' eva samaggehi sammodamânehi avivadamânehi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahāvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

P Â R Â J I K A, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhunîsamghassa vihâram kattukâmo hoti. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avoca : icchâm' aham ayye bhikkhunîsamghassa vihâram kâtuṃ, detha me navakammikam bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ honti Nandâ Nandavatî Sundarînanandâ Thullanandâ 'ti. tâsu Sundarînanandâ bhikkhunî taruṇapabbajitâ abhirûpâ hoti dassanîyâ pâsâdikâ paṇḍitâ byattâ medhâvinî dakkhâ analasâ tatrupâyâya vîmaṃsâya samannâgatâ alam kâtuṃ alam samvidhâtuṃ. atha kho bhikkhunîsamgho Sundarînandam bhikkhuniṃ sammannitvâ Sâlhasa Migâranattuno navakammikam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Sundarînanandâ bhikkhunî Sâlhasa Migâranattuno nivesanam abhikkhaṇam gacchati vâsiṃ detha pharasuṃ detha kuṭhârîṃ detha kuddâlam detha nikhâdanam dethâ 'ti. Sâlho pi Migâranattâ bhikkhunûpassayam abhikkhaṇam gacchati katâkatam jânituṃ. te abhihamdassanena paṭibaddhacittâ ahesuṃ. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ Sundarînandam bhikkhuniṃ dûsetuṃ okâsam alabhamâno etad eva atthâya bhikkhunîsamghassa bhattam akâsi. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhattagge âsanam paññâpento ettakâ bhikkhuniyo ayyâya Sundarînanandâya vuḍḍhatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, ettakâ navakatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, paṭicchanne okâse nikuṭe Sundarînanandâya

bhikkhuniyâ âsanam paññâpesi yathâ therâ bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum navakānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnâ 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum therānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnâ 'ti. atha kho Sālho Migāranattâ bhikkhunīsamghassa kalam ārocāpesi : kalam ayye nitthitam bhattan ti. Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sālho Migāranattâ bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsi, mam so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti, antevāsibhikkhunim ānāpesi : gaccha me piṇḍapātam nīhara, yo ca mam pucchati, gilānā 'ti paṭivedehīti. evam ayye 'ti kho sâ bhikkhunī Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ paccassosi. tena kho pana samayena Sālho Migāranattâ bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito hoti Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim paṭipucchanto kham ayye ayyâ Sundarīnandâ kham ayye ayyâ Sundarīnandâ 'ti. evam vutte Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ antevāsibhikkhunī Sālham Migāranattāram etad avoca : gilānāvuso, piṇḍapātam nīharissāmiti. atha kho Sālho Migāranattâ yam p' āham atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsim ayyāya Sundarīnandāya kāraṇā 'ti manusse ānāpetvā bhikkhunīsamgham bhattenā parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhunūpassayo ten' upasamkamī. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī bahārāmakotṭhake ṭhitā hoti Sālham Migāranattāram patimānenti. addasa kho Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī Sālham Migāranattāram dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna upassayam pavisitvā sasīsam pārupitvā mañcake nipajji. atha kho Sālho Migāranattâ yena Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kissa nipannāsīti. evaṃ h' etaṃ āvuso hoti yā anicchantaṃ icchatīti. ky āhan taṃ ayye na icchissāmi, api cāham okāsam na labhāmi taṃ dūsetun ti avassuto avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajji. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī jarādubbalā caraṇagilānā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ avidūre nipannā hoti. addasa kho sâ bhikkhunī Sālham Migāranattāram avassutaṃ avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjantaṃ, disvāna ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyâ Sundarīnandâ avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggaṃ sâdi-

yissatīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ santutthâ lajjiniyo kukkucikâ sikkhâkâmâ tâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Sundarīnandâ avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. te bhikkhū ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyīti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sundarīnandâya bhikkhuniyâ ananulomikaṃ appaṭirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vâ pasâdâya pasannānaṃ vâ bhiyyobhāvâya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave appasannānañ c' eva apasâdâya pasannānañ ca ekaccānaṃ aññathattâya 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhunim̐ anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya dupposatâya mahicchatâya asantutthiyâ saṃgaṇikâya kosajjassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitvâ anekapariyâyena subharatâya suposatâya appicchatâya santutthiyâ sallekhaṃ dhûtassa pāsâdikassa apacayassa viriyārambhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitvâ bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññâpessāni dasa atthavase paṭicca : saṃghasutthutâya saṃghaphâsutâya dumaṇkūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ niggaḥâya pesalānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ phâsuviḥârâya ditṭhadhammikaṇaṃ âsavānaṃ saṃvarâya saṃparâyikaṇaṃ âsavānaṃ paṭighâtâya appasannānaṃ pasâdâya pasannānaṃ bhiyyobhāvâya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayānuggahâya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapugga-
lassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ âmasa-
naṃ vâ parāmasanaṃ vâ gahaṇaṃ vâ chupanaṃ vâ patipî-
ḷanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyya, ayam pi pārājikâ hoti asaṃvāsâ
ubbhajānumaṇḍalikâ 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsīlā yathāvihārīnī yathāgocārā therā vā navā vā majjhimā vā, esā vuccati yā panā 'ti.

bhikkhūnīti : bhikkhakā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagatā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhinnapaṭadharā 'ti bhikkhunī, sāmānūyā bhikkhunī, paṭiññāyā bhikkhunī, ehi bhikkhunīti bhikkhunī, tihi saraṇagamanehi upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhadrā bhikkhunī, sārā bhikkhunī, sekhā bhikkhunī, asekhā bhikkhunī, samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī. tatra yāyaṃ bhikkhunī samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā, ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetā bhikkhūnīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjitum.

adhakkhakan ti hetṭhakkhakam. ubbhajānumaṇḍalam ti uparijānumaṇḍalam.

āmasanaṃ nāma āmatṭhamattam. parāmasanaṃ nāma ito c' ito ca saṃcopanaṃ. gahaṇaṃ nāma gahitamattam. chupanaṃ nāma phutṭhamattam. patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyeyyā 'ti aṅgaṃ gahetvā nipīḷanaṃ sādīyati.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam āmasanaṃ vā parāmasanaṃ vā gahaṇaṃ vā chupanaṃ vā patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyanti assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti, saṃvāso nāma ekakammaṃ ekuddeso sama-sikkhātā, eso saṃvāso nāma. so tāya saddhiṃ n' atthi, tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pārājikassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ

āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummatikāya, khittacittāya, vedanaṭṭāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

bhikkhunīvibhaṅge paṭhamapârājikam niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhena Migāra-nattunā gabbhinī hoti. yāva gabbho taruṇo ahosi tāva cchādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhu-niyo Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : Sundarī-nandā kho ayye aciravibbhantā vijātā. kacci no sā bhikkhunī yeva samānā gabbhinīti. evaṃ ayye 'ti. kissa pana tvaṃ ayye jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesīti. yo etissā avaṇṇo mayh' eso avaṇṇo, yā etissā akitti mayh' esā akitti, yo etissā ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissā alābho mayh' eso alābho. ky āhaṃ ayye attano avaṇṇaṃ attano akittim attano ayasaṃ attano alābhaṃ paresaṃ ārocessāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodessati na gaṇassa ārocessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ . . . paṭicodesi . . . ārocesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ . . . paṭicodessati . . . ārocessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya pasannānaṃ vā . . . aññathattāyā 'ti — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhā-padaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyya na gaṇassa āroceyya yadā ca sā tthitā vā assa cutā vā nāsitā vā avasaṭā vā sā pacchā evaṃ vadeyya : pubbevāhaṃ ayye aññāsim etaṃ bhikkhunim evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bha-

ginīti, no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyaṃ na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti, ayaṃ pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhunīti — pa — ayaṃ imasmim atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannan ti atṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ aññataraṃ pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ.

n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyyā 'ti na sayāṃ codeyya. na gaṇassa āroceyyā 'ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyya.

yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā 'ti: ṭhitā nāma salīṅge ṭhitā vuccati. cutā nāma kālāṃkatā vuccati. nāsītā nāma sayāṃ vā vibbhantā hoti aññehi vā nāsītā. avasaṭṭā nāma tiṭṭhāyatanam saṃkantā vuccati.

sā pacchā evaṃ vadeyya : pubbevāhaṃ ayye aññāsim etaṃ bhikkhunim evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bhaginīti no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyan ti sayāṃ vā na codeyyaṃ, na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyyaṃ.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pamutto abhabbo haritattāya, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodessāmi na gaṇassa ārocessāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte assaṇaṇi hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhālā pharusā jīvitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññā patirūpā bhikkhuniyo apassantī nāroceti, na cchādetukāmā nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammenā 'ti nāroceti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

dutiyaṃ pārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam anuvattati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaram apaṭikāram akatasahāyaṃ tam anuvatteyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaro apaṭikāro akatasahāyo, māyye etam bhikkhum anuvattīti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā ukkhittānuvattikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ thito.

ukkhitto nāma āpattiyaṃ adassanena vā appaṭikammena vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanena 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anādaro nāma saṃgham vā gaṇam vā puggalam vā kammam vā nādiyati. apaṭikāro nāma ukkhitto anosārīto.

akatasahāyo nāma, samānasamvāsakā bhikkhū vuccanti sahāyā. so tehi saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahāyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyā 'ti yamditthiko so hoti yamkhanthiko yamruciko sâpi tamditthikā hoti tamkhanthikā tamrucikā.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunî. bhikkhunîhîti aññāhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti tâhi vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbâ — pa —. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunî samghamajjham pi âkaddhitvâ vattabbâ : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbâ — pa —. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunî samanubhâsitabbâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhâsitabbâ. byattāya bhikkhunîyâ paṭibalāya samgho nâpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhunî samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusâsanena anâdaram apaṭikāram akatasahāyam tam anuvattati. sâ tam vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakalam, samgho itthannāmam bhikkhunim samanubhâseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ . . . na paṭinissajjati. samgho itthannāmam bhikkhunim samanubhâsati tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassâ ayyāya khamati itthannâmāya bhikkhunîyâ samanubhâsanâ tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sâ tuṇh' assa. yassâ na khamati, sâ bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatthâ samghena itthannâmâ bhikkhunî tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati samghassa . . . dhārayāmîti.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pārâjikassa.

ayam pîti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārâjikâ hotîti : seyyathâpi nāma puthusilâ dvedhâ bhinnâ appaṭisandhikâ hoti, evam eva bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme vematikā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tatiyapārājikaṃ nitṭhitam.

P Â R Â J I K A, I V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam pi sādīyanti saṃghāṭikaṇṇagahaṇam pi sādīyanti santiṭṭhanti pi sallapanti pi saṃketam pi gacchanti purisassa pi abbhāgamanam sādīyanti channam pi anupavisanti kāyam pi tadatthāya upasaṃharanti etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sādīyissanti . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya saṃghāṭikaṇṇagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā saṃketam

vā gaccheyya purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyya channam vā anupaviseyya kāyam vā tadatthāya upasaṃhareyya etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā aṭṭhavatthukā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggam samāpajjitum.

hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti : hattho nāma kapparam upādāya yāva agganakhā. etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sādīyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

samghāṭikaṇṇagahaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya nivattham vā pārutam vā gahaṇam sādīyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

sallapeyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā sallapati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

samketam vā gaccheyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisena itthannāmam okāsam āgacchā 'ti vuttā gacchati, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa. purisassa hatthapāsam okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa abbhāgamanam sādīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthapāsam okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

channam vā anupaviseyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya yena kenaci paṭicchannam okāsam pavatṭhamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

kāyam vā tadatthāya upasaṃhareyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā kāyam upasaṃharati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo punavirūhiyā, evam eva bhikkhunī aṭṭhamam

vatthum paripûrentî assamaṇî hoti asakyadhîta. tena vuccati pâ râjîkâ hotiti.

asaṃvâsâ 'ti saṃvâso nâma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvâsâ 'ti. || 1 ||

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, asâdiyantiyâ, ummattikâya, khittacittâya, vedanaṭṭâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

catutthapârâjîkam niṭṭhitam.

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo atṭha pâ râjîkâ dhammâ yesam bhi-kkhunî aṇṇataram vâ aṇṇataram vâ âpajjitvâ na labhati bhikkhunîhi saddhim saṃvâsam, yathâ pure tathâ pacchâ pâ râjîkâ hoti asaṃvâsâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' eth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tunhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

pârâjîkakaṇḍam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo sattarasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

S A M G H Â D I S E S A , I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upâsako bhikkhunîsaṃghassa uddositaṃ datvâ kâlamkato hoti. tassa dve puttâ honti, eko assaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikaṃ sâpateyyam vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddham pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhâkaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhâjâmâ 'ti. evaṃ vutte so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddham appasannaṃ etad avoca : mâyyo evaṃ avaca, amhâkaṃ pitunâ bhikkhunîsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddham pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhâkaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhâjâmâ 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddham appasannaṃ etad avoca : mâyyo evaṃ avaca, amhâkaṃ pitunâ bhikkhunîsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho . . . taṃ bhâjâmâ 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno sace mayham bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunîsaṃghassa dassâmîti taṃ assaddham appasannaṃ etad avoca : bhâjâmâ 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhâjīyamāno tassa assaddhassa appasannassa pâpunâti. atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ etad avoca : nikkhamath' ayye, amhâkaṃ uddosito 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandâ bhikkhunî taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca : mâyyo evaṃ avaca, tumhâkaṃ pitunâ bhikkhunîsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinno 'ti vohârike mahâmatte pucchimsu. mahâmatthâ evaṃ âhaṃsu : ko ayye jânâti bhikkhunîsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandâ bhikkhunî te mahâmatte etad

avoca: api n' ayyo tumhehi diṭṭham vā sutam vā sakkhim
 ṭhapayitvā dānam diyyamānan ti. atha kho te mahāmattā
 saccam kho ayyā āhā 'ti tam uddositam bhikkhunīsamghassa
 akamsu. atha kho so puriso parājito ujjhāyati khīyati
 vipāceti: assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. katham
 hi nāma amhākam uddositam acchindāpessantīti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānam etam attham ārocesi. mahā-
 mattā tam purisam daṇḍāpesum. atha kho so puriso daṇḍiko
 bhikkhunūpassayassa avidūre ājīvikaseyyam kārāpetvā ājī-
 vike uyyojesi: etā bhikkhuniyo accāvadathā 'ti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānam etam attham ārocesi. ma-
 hāmattā tam purisam bandhāpesum. manussā ujjhāyanti
 khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uddositam
 acchindāpesum, dutiyam pi daṇḍāpesum, tatiyam pi bandhā-
 pesum. idāni ghātāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo
 tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
 appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
 nandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhu-
 niyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum — pa —. saccam
 kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayavādikā viha-
 ratīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. ka-
 tham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussay-
 vādikā viharissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . .
 uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī ussayavādikā vihareyya gahapatinā
 vā gahapatiputtana vā dāsena vā kammakārena vā antamaso
 samaṇaparibbājakenāpi, ayaṃ bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam
 dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ussayavādikā nāma aṭṭakārikā vuccati.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
 nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

dāso nāma antojāto dhanakkīto karamarānīto.

kammakāro nāma bhaṭako āhatako.

samaṇaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca
 sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇerañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci
 paribbājakasamāpanno.

aṭṭam karissâmîti dutiyam vâ pariyesâti gacchati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ekassa âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyassa âroceti, âpatti thullaccayassa. aṭṭapariyosâne âpatti saṁghâdisesassa.

paṭhamâpattikan ti, saha vatthujjhâcârâ âpajjati asamanubhâsanâya.

nissâraṇiyan ti, saṁghamhâ nissâriyati.

saṁghâdisesan ti, saṁgho 'va tassâ âpattiyâ mânattam deti mûlâya paṭikassati abbheti, na sambahulâ na ekâ bhikkhunî, tena vuccati saṁghâdiseso 'ti. tass' eva âpattinikâyassa nâma kammaṁ adhivacanam, tena pi vuccati saṁghâdiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anâpatti manussehi âkaḍḍhiyamânâ gacchati, ârakkham yâceti, anodissa âcikkhati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

SAṂGHÂDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyam aññatarassa Licchavissa pajâpati aticârini hoti. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim etad avoca : sâdhu viramâhi, anattham kho te karissâmâ 'ti. evam pi vuccamânâ nâdiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyâ Licchavigaṇo sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇiyeṇa. atha kho so Licchavi te Licchavino etad avoca : ekaṁ me ayyo itthim anujânâthâ 'ti. kâ nâma sâ 'ti. mayham pajâpati aticarati, tam ghâtessâmîti. jânâhîti. assosi kho sâ itthi sâmikô kira maṁ ghâtetukâmo 'ti varabhaṇḍam âdâya Sâvatthim gantvâ titthiye upasaṁkamitvâ pabbajjam yâci. titthiyâ na icchimsu pabbâjetum. bhikkhuniyo upasaṁkamitvâ pabbajjam yâci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchimsu pabbâjetum. Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasaṁkamitvâ bhaṇḍakam dassetvâ pabbajjam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni bhaṇḍakam gahetvâ pabbâjesi. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim gavesanto Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunisu pabbajitam disvâna yena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṁkami,

upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : pajā-pati me deva varabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Sāvattthiṃ anuppattā, taṃ devo anujānātū 'ti. tena hi bhaṇe vicinitvā ācikkhā 'ti. diṭṭhā deva bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā 'ti. sace bhaṇe bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā na sâ labbhā kiñci kâtuṃ. svâkkhâto bhagavatâ dhammo, caratu brahmacariyaṃ sammâ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ 'ti. atha kho so Licchavi ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo coriṃ pabbâjessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ coriṃ pabbâjessantiti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî coriṃ pabbâjesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî coriṃ pabbâjessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî jânaṃ coriṃ vajjhaṃ viditaṃ anapaloketvâ rājānaṃ vâ saṃghaṃ vâ gaṇaṃ vâ pûgaṃ vâ seṇiṃ vâ aññatra kappâ vuṭṭhâpeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî paṭhamâpattikaṃ dhammaṃ âpannâ nissâraṇiyaṃ saṃghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassâ ârocenti sâ vâ âroceti.

corî nâma yâ pañcamâsakam vâ atirekapañcamâsakam vâ agghanakam adinnaṃ theyyasaṃkhâtam âdiyati, esâ corî nâma.

vajjhâ nâma yaṃ katvâ vajjhappattâ hoti.

viditâ nâma aññehi manussehi nâtâ hoti vajjhâ esâ 'ti.

anapaloketvâ 'ti anâpucchâ.

râjâ nâma, yattha râjâ anusâsati râjâ apaloketabbo.

saṃgho nâma bhikkhunîsaṃgho vuccati, bhikkhunîsaṃgho apaloketabbo.

gaṇo nâma, yattha gaṇo anusâsati gaṇo apaloketabbo.

pûgo nâma, yattha pûgo anusâsati pûgo apaloketabbo.

seṇi nâma, yattha seṇi anusâsati, seṇi apaloketabbo.

aññatra kappā 'ti t̥hapetvā kappam. kappan nāma dve kappāni titthiyesu vā pabbajitā hoti aññāsu vā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā.

aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā âcarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayā. kammavâcâpariyosāne upajjhāyāya âpatti saṃghādisesassa, gaṇassa ca âcariniyā ca âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam pīti purimam upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamâpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

coriyā corisaññā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeti, âpatti saṃghādisesassa. coriyā vematikā . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyā acorisaññā . . . anâpatti. acoriyā corisaññā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā vematikā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā acorisaññā, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti, kappakatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, âdikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṂGHĀDISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kâpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā gāmakam nâtikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kâpilānī tam bhikkhunim apassanti bhikkhuniyo pucchi: kham itthannāmā, na dissatīti. bhikkhunīhi saddhim ayye bhaṇḍitvā na dissatīti. amma amukasmim gāmake etissā nâtikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikā âgatā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhunū ekā gāmantaraṃ gacchissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunū ekā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunū paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattthiṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nāvike upasamkamitvā etad avocaṃ : sādhu no āvuso tārethā 'ti. nāyye sakkā ubho sakiṃ tāretuṃ ti eko ekaṃ uttāresi, uttiṇṇo uttiṇṇaṃ dūsesi, anuttiṇṇo anuttiṇṇaṃ dūsesi. tā pacchā samāgantvā pucchimsu : kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvaṃ pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhunūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunū ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunū ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchatīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunū ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunū ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāraṃ gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunū paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalessu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ gantvā sāyaṃ aññataraṃ gāmaṃ upagacchimsu. tattha aññataraṃ bhikkhunū abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. aññataraṃ puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso tāsā bhikkhunūnaṃ seyyaṃ paññāpento tassā bhikkhuniyā

seyyaṃ ekamantaṃ paññāpesi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî salla-kkhetvâ pariyutthito ayaṃ puriso, sace rattiṃ âgacchissati vissaro me bhavissatîti bhikkhuniyo anâpucchâ aññataraṃ kulam gantvâ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattiṃ âgantvâ taṃ bhikkhunim gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghaṭṭesi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim apassantiyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : nissamsayaṃ kho sâ bhikkhunî purisena saddhim nikkhantâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tassâ rattiya accayena yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkhami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ ayye purisena saddhim nikkhantâ 'ti. nâhaṃ ayye purisena saddhim nikkhantâ 'ti bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ya tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî ekâ rattiṃ vippavasissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ rattiṃ vippavasati . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî ekâ vâ gâmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîpâraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattiṃ vippavaseyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunî paṭhamâpattikaṃ dhammaṃ âpannâ nissâraṇiyaṃ saṃghâdisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhuninaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim addhânamaggapaṭipannâ honti. tattha aññatarâ bhikkhunî vaccena pilîtâ ekikâ ohîyivâ pacchâ agamâsi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhunim passivâ dûsesum. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkhami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ ayye ekikâ ohinâ. kacci 'si appadhamsitâ 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. ya tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇambhâ ohîyissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇambhâ ohîyiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇambhâ ohîyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî ekâ vâ gâmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîparaṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattiṃ vippavaseyya ekâ vâ gaṇambhâ ohîyeyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunî paṭhamâ-

pattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. || 4 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ paṭhamam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisessa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ paṭhamam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ekā vā nadīpāraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā antaravāsako temiyati. paṭhamam pādama uttarantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama uttarantiyā āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ekā vā rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruṇuggamanā dutiyikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsaṃ vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ekā vā gaṇamhā ohīyeyyā 'ti, agāmake araṇṇhe dutiyikāya bhikkhuniyā dassanupacāraṃ vā savanupacāraṃ vā vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhunī pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā vā kalamkatā vā pakkhasamkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

SA M G H Ā D I S E S A, I V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmakam agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇiyaṃ. atha kho bhikkhunisaṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā

'ti Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake tam karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva Sāvattim paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchīti. evam h' etaṃ ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaṇṇātā n' atthi imissā kāci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosaṃ vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā, mayaṃ kho jānāma kammam pi kammadosaṃ pi kammavipattim pi kammampattim pi, mayaṃ kho akataṃ vā kammaṃ kāreyyāma kataṃ vā kammaṃ kopeyyāmā 'ti lahuṃ lahuṃ bhikkhunīsaṃghaṃ sannipātetvā Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim osāresi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāressatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāreyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ thito.

ukkhittâ nâma âpattiyâ adassanena vâ appaṭṭikammena vâ appaṭṭinissaggena vâ ukkhittâ.

dhammena vinayenâ 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusâsanenâ 'ti jinasâsanena buddhasâsanena.

anapaloketvâ kâraḥkaṣaṃghaṃ ti kammaḥkâraḥkaṣaṃghaṃ anâpucchâ. anaññâya gaṇassa chandaṃ ti gaṇassa chandaṃ ajânitvâ.

osâressâmiti gaṇaṃ vâ pariyesati sîmaṃ vâ sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ. kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

paṭhamâpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghâdiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ osâreti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ osâreti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti kammaḥkâraḥkaṣaṃghaṃ apaloketvâ osâreti, gaṇassa chandaṃ jânitvâ osâreti, vatte vattantiṃ osâreti, asante kammaḥkâraḥkaṣaṃghe osâreti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

S A M G H Â D I S E S A, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî abhirûpâ hoti dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ. manussâ bhattagge Sundarînandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvâ avassutâ avassutâya Sundarînandâya bhikkhuniyâ aggamaggâni bhojanâni denti. Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî yâvadatthaṃ bhuñjati, aññâ bhikkhuniyo na cittarûpaṃ labhanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Sundarînandâ avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyaṃ bhojani-

yaṃ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādati bhuñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo sārājjitum.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti ubhato anavassutâ honti, anavassuto 'ti jânantî
paṭiḡaṇhâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHÂDISESA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî abhîrûpâ hoti dassanî-
yâ pâsâdikâ. manussâ bhattagge Sundarînandam bhikkhunim
passivâ avassutâ Sundarînandâya bhikkhuniyâ aggamaggâni
bhojanâni denti. Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî kukkucâyanti
na paṭiḡaṇhâti. anantarikâ bhikkhunî Sundarînandam bhi-
kkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na paṭiḡaṇhâsîti.
avassuto ayye 'ti. tvam pana ayye avassutâ 'ti. nâham
avassutâ 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto
vâ anavassuto vâ, yato tvam anavassutâ. ingh' ayye yam te
eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam
tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhi-
kkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja
vâ 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî evam
vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti. saccam
bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhi-
kkhave bhikkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhuñja
vâ 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî evam vadeyya: kin te ayye eso
purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ
yato tvam anavassutâ, ingh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo
deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ pa-
ṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhuni paṭha-
mâpattikam dhammam âpannâ nissâraṇiyam samghâdise-
san ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vâ
'ti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ vacanena khâdissâmi
bhuñjissâmi paṭiḡaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre

ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādanīyam vā bhojanīyam vā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānantī uyyojeti, kupitā na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi. kim nu 'mā 'va samaṇīyo yā samaṇīyo Sakyadhītarō. sant' aññāpi samaṇīyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissāmīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissāmīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā

evaṃ vakkhati: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeyya: buddhaṃ paccêcikkhāmi — pa — sikkhaṃ paccêcikkhāmi; kiṃ nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhîtarō; sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tas' āhaṃ santike brahmacariyaṃ carissāmīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evaṃ assa vacanīyā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. abhiram' ayye, svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā 'ti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vucca-mānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ samanubhâsitaṭṭhā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ ce samanubhâsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghâdisesanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuni.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajâtā.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sâ evaṃvâdinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tâhi vattaṭṭhā: māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattaṭṭhā, tatiyaṃ pi vattaṭṭhā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattaṭṭhā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca: buddhaṃ paccêcikkhāmi dhammaṃ paccêcikkhāmi saṃghaṃ paccêcikkhāmi sikkhaṃ paccêcikkhāmi . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattaṭṭhā, tatiyaṃ pi vattaṭṭhā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunī samanubhâsitaṭṭhā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhâsitaṭṭhā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. sâ taṃ vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmā bhikkhu-

niṃ samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāsatī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na kkkhamati sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantiyā ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

yāvatatiyakan ti yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjati na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇiyan ti saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kismiṇcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti : chandagāminiyo

ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. yâ tâ
 bhikkhuniyo appicehâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati
 . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vadeti . . .
 ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî
 kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.
 n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ
 kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ vadeyya: chandagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 'ti, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evaṃ assa vacanîyâ: mâyye
 kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ
 avaca: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâ-
 miniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ayyâ kho chandâpi gaccheyya
 dosâpi gaccheyya mohâpi gaccheyya bhayâpi gaccheyyâ 'ti.
 evaṃ ca sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vuccamânâ tath' eva
 paggaṇheyya, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yâvatatiyaṃ sama-
 nubhâsitaḥ tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyaṃ ce saman-
 ubhâsiyamânâ taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, iec etaṃ kusalam. no ce
 paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yâvatatiyakam dhammam
 âpannâ nissâraṇiyaṃ saṃghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe 'ti, adhikaraṇan nâma cattâri
 adhikaraṇâni vivādâdhikaraṇam anuvādâdhikaraṇam âpattâ-
 dhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

paccâkatâ nâma parâjitâ vuccati.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evaṃvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîbhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti
 tâhi vattabbâ: mâyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayâpi gaccheyyâ
 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattabbâ. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbâ . . . (see
 VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye*

kismiñcid eva *etc.*; *instead of* ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā *etc.*, ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva *etc.*)
 . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigharahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva samsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi evam assu vacanīyā: bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṃgho vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyyum, tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyyum, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyyum, imāpi bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissaraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evā 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

samsatṭhā viharantīti, samsatṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsatṭhā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā 'ti aññamaññissā

kamme kariyamâne paṭikkosanti. aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti aññamaññam vajjam paṭicchādentī.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā saṃsaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā: bhaginiyo kho saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . . (see VII. 2. 1. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read bhaginiyo kho saṃsaṭṭhā etc.; instead of sâ bhikkhunī, paṭinissajjati read tā bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. Instead of ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī: itthannāmā ca itthannāmā ca bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . tā tam v° na paṭinissajjanti . . . itthannāmañ ca itthannāmañ ca bhikkhuniyo samanubhāseyyā . . . itthannāmāya ca itthannāmāya ca bhikkhunīnam) . . . saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantīnam ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.*

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsītābbā. tat' uttari na samanubhāsītābbā.

imāpi bhikkhuniyo 'ti purimāyo upādāya vuccanti.

yāvatatiyakan ti yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjanti na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyan ti saṃghambhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇā na paṭinissajjanti . . . (see Saṃgh. VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantīnam, paṭinissajjantīnam, ummattikānam, ādikammikānan ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: saṃsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha. santi saṃghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhu-

nīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṃgho na kiñci āha. tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṃgho vaṇṇetīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā saṃghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeyya: saṃsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha; santi saṃghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṃgho na kiñci āha; tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā; viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṃgho vaṇṇetīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye evaṃ avaca: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. evaṃ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsītabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsīyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāyā 'ti avaññāya. paribhavenā 'ti pāribhavyatā. akkhantiyā 'ti kopena. vebhassiyā 'ti vibhassikatā. dubbalyā

'ti appakkhatâ. evam âha : bhaginiyo kho samsatthâ . . .
vanñetîti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evamvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti
tâhi vattabbâ : mâyye evam avaca : samsatthâ 'va . . .
vanñetîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . .
(see VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye
evam avaca etc. Read : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannâmâ bhikkhunî saṃghena samanubhatthâ bhikkhu-
niyo evam vadeti : samsatthâ 'va etc.*) . . . âdikammikâyâ
'ti. || 2 ||

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo sattarasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ, nava
paṭhamâpattikâ, atṭha yâvatatīyakâ, yesaṃ bhikkhunî añña-
taraṃ vâ aññataraṃ vâ âpajjitvâ tâya bhikkhuniyâ ubhato-
saṃghe pakkhamânattam caritabbam. ciṇṇamânattâ bhi-
kkhunî yattha siyâ vīsati gaṇo bhikkhunīsangho, tattha sâ
bhikkhunî abbhettabbâ. ekâya pi ce ūnavīsati gaṇo bhikkhu-
nīsangho taṃ bhikkhunim abbheyya, sâ ca bhikkhunî
anabbhitâ tâ ca bhikkhuniyo gārayhâ, ayaṃ tattha sāmīci.
tatth' ayyâyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchāmi :
kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuṇhî,
evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

sattarasakam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo tiṃsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyaṃ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannica-
yaṃ karonti. manussâ vihâracârikaṃ âhiṇḍantâ passivâ
ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
bahupatte sannicayaṃ karissanti. pattavaṇijjaṃ vâ bhikkhu-
niyo karissanti âmattikâpanaṃ vâ pasâressantîti. assosaṃ
kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ.
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi
nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karis-
santîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhi-
kkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karontîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ.
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave
. . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . .
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pattasannicayaṃ kareyya, nissa-
ggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuni.

patto nâma dve pattâ ayopatto mattikâpatto. tayo pattassa
vaṇṇâ, ukkaṭṭho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkaṭṭho
nâma patto adḍhâḷhakodanaṃ gaṇhâti catubhâgaṃ khâdanaṃ
vâ tadûpiyaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ. majjhimo nâma patto nâḷiko-
danaṃ gaṇhâti catubhâgaṃ khâdanaṃ tadûpiyaṃ byañjanaṃ.

omako nâma patto patthodanam gaṇhâti catubhâgam khâdanam tadûpiyam byañjanam. tato ukkaṭṭho apatto, omako apatto.

sannicayam kareyyâ 'ti anadhiṭṭhito avikappito.

nissaggiyo hotîti, saha aruṇuggamanâ nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbo. tâya bhikkhuniyâ saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacanîyo : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggahetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo saṃghassa nissatṭho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyâ 'ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ : ayam me ayyâyo patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyânam nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggahetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : suṇantu me ayyâyo. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo ayyânam nissatṭho. yadi ayyânam pattakallam, ayyâyo imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyun ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ ekam bhikkhunim upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyâya nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. tâya bhikkhuniyâ âpatti paṭiggahetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : imam pattam ayyâya dammîti. || 1 ||

rattâtikkante atikkantasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante vematikâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante anatikkantasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. anadhiṭṭhite adhiṭṭhitasasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avikkappite vikappitasasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avissajjite

vissajjitasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anatthe natthasaññā, avinatthe vinatthasaññā, abhinne bhinnasaññā, avilutte viluttasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. nissaggiyaṃ pattam anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anto aruṇaṃ adhiṭṭhethi vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditvā gaṇhanti vissāsaṃ gaṇhanti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nissatthapattam na denti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. na bhikkhave nissatthapatto na dātabbo. yā na dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. ||3||

NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassaṃ vutthā Sāvattthim agamaṃsu vattasampannā iriyāpathasampannā duccolā lūkhacivarā. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lūkhacivarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnā bhavissantīti bhikkhunīsamghassa akālacivaraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā etad avocuṃ: ap' ayyāhi cīvaraṃ laddhan ti. na mayaṃ āvuso cīvaraṃ labhāma, ayyā Thullanandā amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesīti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā akālacivaraṃ kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . bhājāpessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato

. . . ârocesuṃ. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . bhâjâpesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . bhâjâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

akâlacîvaram nâma anattate kaṭhine ekâdasa mâse uppannam, attate kaṭhine satta mâse uppannam. kâle pi âdissa dinnam, etam akâlacîvaram nâma. kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me ayye akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpitam nissaggiyam. imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmîti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyâya dammîti. ||1||

akâlacîvare akâlacîvarasaññâ kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. akâlacîvare vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. akâlacîvare kâlacîvarasaññâ . . . anâpatti. kâlacîvare akâlacîvarasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâlacîvare vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâlacîvare kâlacîvarasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti akâlacîvaram akâlacîvarasaññâ bhâjâpeti, kâlacîvaram kâlacîvarasaññâ bhâjâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî aññatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ paribhuñjati. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tam cîvaram saṃharitvâ nikkhipi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : yam te ayye

mayā saddhīm cīvaram parivattitaṃ kahan taṃ cīvaran ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaram nīharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ dassesi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : hand' ayye tuyhaṃ cīvaram, âhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; âhara metam, sakaṃ paccâharâ 'ti acchindi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvâ acchindissatīti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ârocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī . . . acchindatīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyâ saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvâ sâ pacchâ evam vadeyya : hand' ayye tuyhaṃ cīvaram, âhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; âhara metam, sakaṃ paccâharâ 'ti acchindeyya vâ acchindâpeyya vâ, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyâ saddhin ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ saddhīm.

cīvaram nâma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvâ 'ti parittena vâ vipulaṃ vipulena vâ parittam.

acchindeyyâ 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. acchindâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim āṇattâ bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idaṃ me ayye cīvaram bhikkhuniyâ saddhīm parivattetvâ acchinnaṃ nissaggiyaṃ. imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyâya dammīti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññâ cīvaram parivattetvâ acchindati vâ acchindāpeti vâ, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ.

upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññaṃ parikkhâraṃ parivattetvâ acchindati vâ acchindâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ vâ aññaṃ vâ parikkhâraṃ parivattetvâ acchindati vâ acchindâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti sâ vâ deti tassâ vâ vissâsentī gaṇhâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3|| 2||

NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunī gilânâ hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandâ bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kin te ayye aphâsu, kiṃ âhariyatū 'ti. sappinâ me âvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako aññatarassa âpaṇikassa gharâ kahâpaṇassa sappiṃ âharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ adâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī na me âvuso sappinâ attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako yena so âpaṇiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ taṃ âpaṇikaṃ etad avoca : na kir' ayyo ayyâya sappinâ attho, telena attho. handa te sappiṃ, telaṃ me dehîti. sace mayaṃ ayyo vikkītaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ puna âharissâma, kadâ amhâkaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkâyissati. sappissa kayena sappi haṭaṃ, telassa kayam âhara, telaṃ harissasîti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ aññaṃ viññâpetvâ aññaṃ viññâpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti . . . atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ârocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ârocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī aññaṃ viññâpetvâ aññaṃ viññâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho

bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññaṃ viññāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci viññāpetvā. aññaṃ viññāpeyyā 'ti taṃ t̐apetvā aññaṃ viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ : idaṃ me ayye aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpitam nissaggiyaṃ, imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammīti. || 1 ||

aññe aññaasaññā aññaṃ viññāpeti, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññe vematikā . . . aññe anaññaasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anaññe aññaasaññā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe vematikā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe anaññaasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tañ c' eva viññāpeti aññañ ca viññāpeti, āni-saṃsaṃ dassetvā viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kacci ayye khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ ti. amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare kahāpaṇaṃ nikkhipissāmi, tato yaṃ iccheyyāsi taṃ āharāpeyyāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññataraṃ sikkhamānaṃ ānāpesi : gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa telaṃ āharā 'ti. atha kho sâ sikkhamāna

tassa âpaṇikassa gharâ kahâpaṇassa telam âharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ adâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na me sikkhamâne telena attho, sappinâ me attho 'ti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ yena so âpaṇiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ tam âpaṇikam etad avoca: na kira âvuso ayyâya telena attho, sappinâ attho. handa te telam, sappim me dehîti. sace mayam ayye vikkîtam bhaṇḍam puna âdiyissâma . . . telassa kayena telam haṭam, sappissa kayam âhara, sappim harissasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ rodantî atṭhâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamânam etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamâne rodasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ bhikkhuniyam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. *Instead of viññâpetvâ etc. read cetâpetvâ*) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññam cetâpetvâ 'ti yam kiñci cetâpetvâ . . . (see IV. 2. *Instead of viññâp° read cetâp°*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena upâsakâ bhikkhunîsamghassa cîvaratthâya chandakam samharitvâ aññatarassa pâvârikassa ghare parikkhâram nikkhipitvâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocum: amukassa ayye pâvârikassa ghare cîvaratthâya parikkhâro nikkhitto. tato cîvaram âharâpetvâ bhâjethâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhârena bhesajjam cetâpetvâ paribhujimsu. upâsakâ jânitvâ ujjhâyanti — pa —. katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetâpessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upâsakânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo

appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . .
cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
. . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena
aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpeyya,
nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass'
atthāya dinnena.

saṃghikenā 'ti saṃghassa na gaṇassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti yamattāya dinnam tam tṭhapetvā
aññam cetāpeti. payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam
hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā
vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me
ayye aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghi-
kena aññam cetāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham saṃghassa
nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum
— pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasaññā aññam cetāpeti, nissaggi-
yam pācittiyam. aññadatthike vematikā . . . aññadatthike
anaññadatthikasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissa-
tṭham paṭilabhitvā yathādāne upanetabbam. anaññadatthike
aññadatthikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike ve-
matikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-
kasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti,
āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena upāsakā bhikkhunīsāṃ saṃghassa cīvarattāya chanda-
kam saṃharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram

nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocaṃ : amukassa ayye pavārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaraṃ āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññaṃ cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :
 yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
 aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . .
 saṃghikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *After saṃghikena insert saṃyācikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveṇavāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti. atha kho so pūgo bhikkhunīnaṃ yāguatthāya chandakaṃ saṃharitvā aññatarassa āpaṇikassa ghare parikkhāraṃ nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato taṇḍulaṃ āharāpetvā yāguṃ pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññaṃ cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bha-

gavâ. vīgarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena mahâjanikena aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti aññass' atthâya dinnena.

mahâjanikenâ 'ti gaṇassa na saṃghassa na ekabhikkhuniyâ.

aññam cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahâjanikena*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pûgassa parivenavâsikâ bhikkhuniyo . . . (see VIII. 1) . . . paribhuñjathâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhârena sayam pi yâcitvâ bhesajjam cetâpetvâ paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pûgo jānitvâ . . . (see VIII. 1. *After mahâjanikena insert saṃyâcikena*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena mahâjanikena saṃyâcikena aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti . . . mahâjanikenâ 'ti . . . saṃyâcikenâ 'ti sayam yâcitvâ. aññam cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahâjanikena saṃyâcikena*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti bhâṇikâ visâradâ paṭṭhâ dhammiṃ katham kâtuṃ. bahû manussâ Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ payirupâsanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ pariveṇam udriyati. manussâ Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: kiss' idam vo ayye pariveṇam udriyatîti. n' atth' âvuso dâyakâ n' atthi kârakâ 'ti. atha kho te manussâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ pariveṇatthâya chandakam saṃharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ parikkhâram adamsu. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tena ca parikkhârena sayam pi yâcitvâ bhesajjam cetâpetvâ paribhuñji. manussâ jânitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyâcikenâ aññam cetâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . cetâpetîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . cetâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyâcikenâ aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti . . . puggalikenâ 'ti ekâya bhikkhuniyâ na saṃghassa na gaṇassa.

samyâcikenâ 'ti sayam yâcitvâ.

aññam cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (*as above; read constantly* puggalikenâ samyâcikenâ) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sītakāle mahagghaṃ kambalaṃ pārūpitvā yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvaṃ mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imaṃ kambalaṃ dehīti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā kambalaṃ datvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : mahicchā imā bhikkhuniyo asantuttā. kathāṃ hi nāma rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesā manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpesīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

garupāvuraṇaṃ pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyaṃ catukkamsaparamaṃ cetāpetabbaṃ. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

garupāvuraṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci sītakāle pāvuraṇaṃ. cetāpentiyaṃ 'ti viññāpentiyaṃ.

catukkamsaparamam cetâpetabban ti soḷasakahâpanagghanakam cetâpetabbam.

tato ce uttari cetâpeyyâ 'ti, tat' uttari viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idaṃ me ayye garupâvuraṇam atirekacatukkamsaparamam cetâpitam nissaggiyam. imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmiti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyâya dammiti. ||1||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. atirekacatukkamse vematikâ . . . atirekacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ûnakacatukkamse atirekasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti catukkamsaparamam cetâpeti, ûnakacatukkamsaparamam cetâpeti, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aûñass' atthâya, attano dhanena, mahaggham cetâpetukâmassa appaggham cetâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti . . . (see XI. 1. *Instead of* sîtakâle *read* uṇhakâle; *instead of* kambalam *read* khomam) . . . uddisantu :

lahupâvuraṇam pana bhikkhuniyâ cetâpentiyâ aḍḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

lahupâvuraṇam nâma yam kiñci uṇhakâle pâvuraṇam. cetâpentiyâ 'ti viññâpentiyâ.

aḍḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpetabban ti dasakahâpanagghanakam cetâpetabbam. tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. *Read* lahupâvuraṇam atirekaḍḍhateyyakamsaparamam ; ati-

rekaadḍhateyyakamse, ūnakaadḍhateyyakamse) . . . anâpatti. || 1 ||

anâpatti adḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpeti, ūnakaadḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpeti . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo tiṃsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiya dhammâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

tiṃsanissaggiyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo chasatṭhisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

P Â C I T T I Y A, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarena upâsakena bhikkhunîsamgho lasuṇena
pavârîto hoti yâsam ayyânam lasuṇena attho aham lasuṇenâ
'ti. khettapâlo ca âṇatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo âgacchanti
ekamekâya bhikkhuniyâ dve tayo bhaṇḍike dehîti. tena
kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam ussavo hoti, yathâbhatam
lasuṇam parikkhayam agamâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam upâsakam
upasamkamitvâ etad avocum : lasuṇena âvuso attho 'ti.
n' atth' ayye, yathâbhatam lasuṇam parikkhînam, khettam
gacchathâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî khettam gantvâ
na mattam jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpesi. khettapâlo
ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
na mattam jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessantîti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khettapâlassa ujjhâyantassa khî-
yantassa vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ na mattam
jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na mattam jânitvâ lasu-
nam harâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bha-
gavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
na mattam jânitvâ lasuṇam harâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave
appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — dhammim katham
katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Thulla-
nandâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa pajâpati aho si

tisso ca dhītaro Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo kâlaṃ katvā aññataraṃ haṃsayoniṃ upapajji, tassa sabbasovaṇṇamayā pattā ahesuṃ. so tāsāṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ayaṃ haṃso ambhākaṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ detīti taṃ haṃsarājaṃ gahetvā nippattaṃ akāsi. tassa puna jāyamānā pattā setā sampajjimsu. tadāpi bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī atilobhena suvaṇṇā parihīnā, idāni lasuṇā parihāyissatīti.

yaṃ laddhaṃ tena tutṭhabbaṃ, atilobho hi pāpako;
haṃsarājaṃ gahetvāna suvaṇṇā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī lasuṇaṃ khādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

lasuṇaṃ nāma māgadhaṃ vuccati.

khādissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

lasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuṇe vematikā . . . lasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. alasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe vematikā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palaṇḍuke, bhañjanake, harītake, cāpalasuṇe, sūpasampāke, maṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sālave, uttari-bhaṅge, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā

ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpessanti seyya-thāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tāsāṃ vesiyānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ — pa —. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sambādho nāma ubho upakacchakā muttakaraṇaṃ.

saṃharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomaṃ saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pīlītā ovarakaṃ pavisitvā talaghātaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocaṃ : kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussathā 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karontīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu : talaghātake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

talaghâtakam nâma samphassam sâdiyanti antamaso uppalapattena pi muttakaraṇe pahâram deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ purânarâjorodhâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ hoti. aññatarâ bhikkhunî anabhiratiyâ pîlitâ yena sâ bhikkhunî ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : râjâ kho ayye tumhe cirâciraṃ gacchati, katham tumhe dhârethâ 'ti. jatumaṭṭhakena ayye 'ti. kim etaṃ ayye jatumaṭṭhakan ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tassâ bhikkhuniyâ jatumaṭṭhakam âcikkhi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyitvâ dhovituṃ vissaritvâ ekamantaṃ chaḍḍesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikâhi samparikiṇṇaṃ passitvâ evaṃ âhamsu : kass' idaṃ kamman ti. sâ evaṃ âha : mayh' idaṃ kamman ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu : jatumaṭṭhake pâcittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

jatumaṭṭhakam nâma jatumayaṃ katṭhamayaṃ piṭṭhamayaṃ mattikâmayam.

âdiyeyyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyanti antamaso uppalapattam pi muttakaraṇam paveseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. atha kho Mahâpajâ-pati Gotamî yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃka-mitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ adhovâte aṭṭhâsi duggandho bhagavâ mâtuḡâmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âdiyantu kho bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahâpajâpatiṃ Gotamîṃ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Mahâpa-jâpati Gotamî bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampa-haṃsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pa-karaṇe dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujâ-nâmi bhikkhave bhikkhunînam udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî bhagavatâ udakasuddhikâ anuññatâ 'ti atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyanti muttakaraṇe vaṇam akâsi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . âdiyîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . âdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-nam . . . uddisantu :

udakasuddhikam pana bhikkhuniyâ âdiyamânâya dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâtabbam. tam atikkâmentiyâ pâ-cittiyan ti. ||2||1||

udakasuddhikam nâma muttakaraṇassa dhovanâ vuccati.

âdiyantiyâ 'ti dhovantiyâ. dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâ-tabban ti dvîsu aṅgulesu dve pabbaparamâ âdâtabbâ. tam atikkâmentiyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyanti antamaso kesagga-mattam pi atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe vematikâ âdiyati, âpatti pâ-cittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe ûnakasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti

pācittiyassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe ūnakasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ūnakadvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Ārohanā nāma mahāmatto bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, tassa purāṇadutiyaikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā hoti. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā santike bhattavissaggaṃ karoti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassa bhikkhuno bhuñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upatitṭhitvā accāvadati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuniṃ apasādesi: mā bhagini evarūpaṃ akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatīti. pubbe maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ ca evaṃ ca karosī, idāni ettakaṃ na sahasīti pāniyathālakaṃ matthake āsumbhivā vidhūpanena pahāraṃ adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhussa pahāraṃ dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . adāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . dassatīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatitṭtheyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhussā 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantassā 'ti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjantassa.

pāniyaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pāniyaṃ. vidhūpanaṃ nāma yā kāci vījanī.

upatitṭtheyyā 'ti hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññâ pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatitthati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematikâ . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ upatitthati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. khâdaniyaṃ khâdantassa upatitthati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa upatitthati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti deti, dâpeti, anupasampannaṃ âṇâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ vibharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakâle âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpetvâ nagaraṃ atiharanti. dvâraṭṭhâne deth' ayye bhâgan ti pali-buddhitvâ muñcimsu. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvâ bhikkhunînaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî âmakadhaññaṃ viññitvâ vâ viññâpetvâ vâ bhajjitvâ vâ bhajjâpetvâ vâ koṭṭitvâ vâ koṭṭâpetvâ vâ pacitvâ vâ pacâpetvâ vâ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âmakadhaññaṃ nâma sâli vîhi yavo godhûmo kaṅgu varako kudrûsako.

viññitvâ 'ti sayam viññitvâ. viññâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ viññâpetvâ. bhajjitvâ 'ti sayam bhajjitvâ. bhajjâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ bhajjâpetvâ. koṭṭitvâ 'ti . . . koṭṭâpetvâ 'ti . . . pacitvâ 'ti . . . pacâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ pacâpetvâ. bhuñjissâmîti paṭi-

gaṇhāti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, aparañṇaṃ viññâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatara brâhmaṇo nibbīṭṭharâjabhaṭo tañ ñeva bhaṭapatham yâcissâmīti sīsaṃ nhâyitvâ bhikkhunûpassayaṃ nissâya râjakulam gacchati. aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî kaṭāhe vaccaṃ katvâ tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍentī tassa brâhmaṇassa matthake âsumbhi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo . . . vipâceti: assamaṇiyo imâ muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo. katham bi nâma gûthakaṭāham matthake âsumbhissanti. imâsaṃ upassayaṃ jhâpessâmīti ummukaṃ gahetvâ upassayaṃ pavisati. aṇṇatara upâsako upassayâ nikkhamanto addasa tam brâhmaṇam ummukaṃ gahetvâ upassayaṃ pavisantaṃ. disvâna tam brâhmaṇam etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ bho ummukaṃ gahetvâ upassayaṃ pavisasīti. imâ maṃ bho muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo gûthakaṭāham matthake âsumbhiṃsu, imâsaṃ upassayaṃ jhâpessâmīti. gaccha bho brâhmaṇa, maṅgalaṃ etaṃ, sahaṃsaṃ lacebasi tañ ca bhaṭapathan ti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo sīsaṃ nhâyitvâ râjakulam gantvâ sahaṃsaṃ alattha tañ ca bhaṭapatham. atha kho so upâsako upassayaṃ pavisitvâ bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocetvâ paribhâsi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa —: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uccâraṃ tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍentīti. saccam bhagavâ. viṇarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ saṃkâraṃ vâ vighâsaṃ vâ tirokuḍḍe vâ tiropâkâre vâ chaḍḍeyya vâ chaḍḍâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

uccâro nâma gûtho vuccati. passâvo nâma muttam vuccati. samkâram nâma kacavaram vuccati. vighâsam nâma calakâni vâ atthikâni vâ ucchitthodakam vâ.

kudḍo nâma tayo kudḍa, itthakâkudḍo silâkudḍo dârukudḍo. pâkâro nâma tayo pâkârâ, itthakâpâkâro silâpâkâro dârupâkâro. tirokudḍe 'ti kudḍassa parato. tiropâkâre 'ti pâkârassa parato.

chaḍḍeyyâ 'ti sayam chaḍḍeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. chaḍḍâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ânattâ bahukam pi chaḍḍeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti oloketvâ chaḍḍeti, avalaṇṇe chaḍḍeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

P Â C I T T I Y A, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa bhikkhunûpassayam nissâya yavakhetam hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccâram pi passâvam pi samkâram pi vighâsam pi khette chaḍḍenti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo amhâkam yavakhetam dûsessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brâhmaṇassa . . . vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa —: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uccâram pi . . . vighâsam pi harite chaḍḍessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî uccâram vâ passâvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ harite chaḍḍeyya vâ chaḍḍâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

uccâro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchitthodakam vâ.

haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ yaṃ manussānaṃ upabhogaparibhogaṃ ropimaṃ.

chaḍḍeyyā 'ti sayāṃ chaḍḍeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaḍḍāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

harite haritasaññā chaḍḍeti vā chaḍḍāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. harite vematikā . . . harite aharitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aharite haritasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti oloketvā chaḍḍeti, khetamariyāde chaḍḍeti, sāmike āpucchitvā apaloketvā chaḍḍeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjaṃ dassanāya agamaṃsu. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gītaṃ pi vāditam pi dassanāya āgacchissanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī naccam vā gītaṃ vā vāditam vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naccam nāma yaṃ kiñci naccam. gītaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci gītaṃ. vāditam nāma yaṃ kiñci vāditam.

dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ðhitâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanupacâraṃ vijahitvâ punappunam passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekam-ekam dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ðhitâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanupacâraṃ vijahitvâ punappunam passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ârâme ðhitâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, bhikkhuniyâ ðhitokâsaṃ vâ nisinnokâsaṃ vâ nipannokâsaṃ vâ âgantvâ naccanti vâ gâyanti vâ vâdenti vâ, paṭipatham gacchanti passati vâ suṇâti vâ, sati karaṇiye gantvâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpadâsu, unmattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuniyâ ñâtaḥ puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tena purisena saddhim rattandhakâre appadîpe eken' ekâ santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhunî rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunî rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

rattandhakâre 'ti oggate suriye. appadîpe 'ti anâlôke.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā sallapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsam vijahitvā santi-ṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhiṃ santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññā-vihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva kara-ṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhi-tum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhiṃ paṭicchanne okāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuni-yo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of* rattandhakāre appadīpe *read* paṭicchanne okāse) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pā-cittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paṭicchanno nāma okāso kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilañjēna vā sānipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambhena vā koththalīyā vā yena kenaci paṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuniyâ ñâtaḥ puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim agamâsi kenacid eva karâṇiyena. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam paṭicchanne okâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhitum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhim ajjhokâse eken' ekâ santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakâre appadipe read ajjhokâse*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ajjhokâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ajjhokâso nâma appaṭicchanno hoti kuḍḍena vâ . . . kotthaḷiyâ vâ yena kenaci appaṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nâma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rathiyâya pi byûhe pi siṅghâṭake pi purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappeti dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ rathiyâya pi . . . santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappissati dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rathiyâya pi . . . uyyojetîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rathiyâya pi . . . uyyojessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî rathiyâya vâ byûhe vâ sînghâtake vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ nikaṇṇikaṃ vâ jappeyya dutiyikaṃ vâ bhikkhunim uyyo-
jeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

rathiyâ nâma racehâ vuccati. byûhan nâma yen' eva pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. sînghâtake nâma caccaraṃ vuccati.

puriso nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchâ-
nagato viññû paṭibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. santiṭṭheyya vâ 'ti . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. sallapeyya vâ 'ti . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikaṇṇikaṃ vâ jappeyyâ 'ti purisassa upa-
kaṇṇake âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dutiyikaṃ vâ bhikkhu-
nim uyyojeyyâ 'ti anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmâ dutiyikaṃ pi bhi-
kkhunim uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanupacâraṃ vâ
savanupacâraṃ vâ vijahantiyâ âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite
âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ santiṭṭhati vâ
sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vâ petena vâ
paṇḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahena vâ saddhim
santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhâ aññâvihitâ
santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, na anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmâ sati
karaṇiye dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikâya,
âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa kulassa kulupikâ
hoti niccabhakkâ. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî pubbaṇhasama-
yaṃ nivâsetvâ pattacîvaraṃ âdâya yena taṃ kuḷaṃ ten'
upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âsane nisiditvâ sâmihe anâ-
pucchâ pakkâmi. tassa kulassa dâsî gharaṃ sammajjantî

taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya pakkhipi. manussā taṃ āsanam apassantā taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kham taṃ ayye āsanam ti. nāham taṃ āvuso āsanam passāmīti. deth' ayye taṃ āsanam ti paribhāsivā niccabhattikam pacchindimsu. atha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya passivā taṃ bhikkhunim khamāpetvā niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :
yā pana bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
purebhattam nāma aruṇuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā.
kulan nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam
vessakulam suddakulam.

upasamkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

āsanam nāma pallaṅkassa okāso vuccati.

nisīditvā 'ti tasmim nisīditvā.

sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyyā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññū taṃ anāpucchā anovassakam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ajjhokāse upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallaṅkassa anokāse, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā gacchati, asaṃbhārame, gilânāya, āpadāsu, ummatikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisîdati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim hiri-yamânâ âsane n' eva abhinisîdanti na abhinipajjanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisîdissati pi abhinipajjissati pîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ . . . abhinipajjissati pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . abhinipajjati pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pacchâbhattam nâma majjhantike vitivatte yâva atthamgate suriye.

kulan nâma . . . upasamkamitvâ 'ti tattha gantvâ.

sâmike anâpucchâ 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso sâmiko dâtuṃ tam anâpucchâ.

âsanam nâma . . . vuccati.

abhinisîdeyyâ 'ti tasmim abhinisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasāññâ âsane abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . (see XV. 2) . . . anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ âsane abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ,
dhuropaññatte, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammi-
kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu
Sâvatthim gacchantâ sâyam aññataram gâmam upagantvâ
aññataram brâhmaṇakulam upasaṃkamitvâ okâsam yâcimsu.
atha kho sâ brâhmaṇî tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avoca : âgametha
ayye yâva brâhmaṇo âgacchatîti. bhikkhuniyo yâva brâhma-
ṇo âgacchatîti seyyam santharitvâ ekaccâ nisîdîmsu ekaccâ
nipajjîmsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo rattim âgantvâ tam
brâhmaṇim etad avoca : kâ imâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ 'ti.
nikkadḍhatha imâ muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nik-
kadḍhâpesi. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhi-
kkhunînam etam attham ârocesum. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
vikâle kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam
santharitvâ abhinisîdissanti pi abhinipajjissanti pîti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti pîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi
nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi.
n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vikâle kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike
anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ
vâ abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vikâlo nâma atthamgate suriye yâva aruṇuggamanâ.

kulam nâma . . . upasaṃkamitvâ 'ti . . . sâmike anâ-
pucchâ 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . seyyam nâma antamaso
paṇṇasanthâro pi. santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santha-

râpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ santharâpetvâ. abhinisîdeyyâ 'ti . . .
abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti . . . ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññaṃ seyyaṃ santharitvâ vâ
santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite
âpucchitasaññaṃ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpucchite anâ-
pucchitasaññaṃ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âpucchite vematikâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. âpucchite âpucchitasaññaṃ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ seyyaṃ santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ
abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummatti-
kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhunî
Bhaddaṃ Kâpilâniṃ sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti. Bhaddâ Kâpi-
lânî bhikkhuniyo etad avoca : ayaṃ maṃ ayye bhikkhunî
sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti, imissâhaṃ cîvaraṃ dassâmiti. atha
kho sâ bhikkhunî duggahitena dûpadhârîtena paraṃ ujjhâ-
pesi : ahaṃ kir' ayye ayyaṃ na sakkaccaṃ upatṭhemî, na
kira me ayyâ cîvaraṃ dassatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ
. . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî duggahitena
dûpadhârîtena paraṃ ujjhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . ujjhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ.
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhi-
kkhunî . . . ujjhâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ
. . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî duggahitena dûpadhârîtena paraṃ
ujjhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

duggahitenâ 'ti aññathâ uggahitena. dûpadhârîtenâ 'ti
aññathâ upadhârîtena.

paran ti upasampannaṃ. ujjhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ ujjhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo Caṇḍakâliṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye amhâkam bhaṇḍakam passeyyâsîti. Caṇḍakâli bhikkhunî ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: aham eva nûna corî aham eva nûnâlajjini, yâ ayyâ attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo tâ mam evam âhamso: ap' ayye . . . passeyyâsîti. sacâ h' ayye tumhâkam bhaṇḍakam gaṇhâmi, assamañi homi brahmacariyâ cavâmi nirayam upapajjâmi. yâ pana mam abhûtena evam âha, sâpi assamañi hotu brahmacariyâ cavatu nirayam upapajjatû 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâli attânam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâli bhikkhunî . . . abhisapatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâli bhikkhunî . . . abhisapissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ abhisapeyya, pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

attânan ti paccattam. paran ti upasampannam.

nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ abhisapati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. tiracchānāyoniya vā pettivisayena vā manussadobbhaggena vā abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanīpurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍitvā attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodātīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodissatīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
attānaṃ ti paccattaṃ.

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vadhati na rodati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rodati na vadhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nātibyasanena vā bhogabyasanena vā rogabyasanena vā phutṭhā rodati na vadhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

andhakāravaggo dutiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇdesuṃ : kiṃ nu kho nāma ayye tumhākaṃ daharānaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabbā. yadā jīṇṇā bhavissatha tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantīti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā maṅkū ahesuṃ. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutṭhutaṃ — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti anivattā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭṭhaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacivarikāya vā natṭhacivarikāya vā, āpaḍāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ udakasāṭikā anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasâtikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâresum, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâṇikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâressantîti — pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

udakasâtikam pana bhikkhuniyâ kârayamânâya pâmâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idaṃ pamâṇaṃ: dighaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. taṃ atikkâmentiyâ chedanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

udakasâtikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati.

kârayamânâya 'ti karontiyâ vâ kârâpentiyâ vâ.

pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ tatr' idaṃ . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo: taṃ atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attanâ vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakataṃ attanâ pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aṇṇass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aṇṇena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâṇikaṃ karoti, ûnakaṃ karoti, aṇṇena kataṃ pamâṇâtikkantaṃ paṭilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânaṃ vâ bhummattharaṇaṃ vâ sâṇipâkâraṃ vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanaṃ vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ mahagghe cîvaradusse cîvaraṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti dussibbitaṃ. Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunî tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye civaradussam civarā ca kho dukkaṭam dussibbitan ti. visibbemi ayye sibbessasīti. ām' ayye sibbessāmīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tam cīvaram visibbētvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsī. Thullanandā bhikkhunî sibbessāmi sibbessāmīti n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti. katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbāpetvā n' eva sibbessati na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbāpetvā n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunî . . . ussukkaṃ karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbētvā vā visibbāpetvā vā sâ pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva sibbeyya na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyya aññatra catūhapañcāhā, pācittīyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

cīvaran nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram.

visibbētvā 'ti sayam visibbētvā. visibbāpetvā 'ti aññam visibbāpetvā.

sâ pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva sibbeyyā 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññam ānāpeyya.

aññatra catūhapañcāhā 'ti ṭhapētvā catūhapañcāham.

n' eva sibbessāmi na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvaram visibbētvā vā visibbāpetvā vā sâ pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram visibbētvā vā . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampannāya cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā pa-
rikkhāraṃ visibbetvā vā . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukka-
tassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukka-
tassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontam,
catūhapañcāhaṃ atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,
ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnaṃ hatthe cīvaram
nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikaṃ pakkamanti.
tāni cīvarāni ciraṃ nikkhattāni kaṇṇakitāni honti. tāni
bhikkhuniyo otāpenti. bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad
avocaṃ : kass' imāni ayye cīvarāni kaṇṇakitānīti. atha kho
tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesaṃ. yā
tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma
bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnaṃ hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā
santaruttarena janapadacārikaṃ pakkamissantīti — pa —.
saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantīti.
saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi
nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissanti. n' etam
bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pañcāhikaṃ saṃghāṭicāraṃ
atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippeṭṭā bhikkhunīti.

pañcāhikaṃ saṃghāṭicāraṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti pañcamam
divasaṃ pañca cīvarāni n' eva nivāseti na pārupati na otāpeti
pañcamam divasaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

pañcāhātikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcā-
hātikkante vematikā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante

anatikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī piṇḍāya caritvā allacīvaram pattharivā vihāram pāvisi. aññatarā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram pārupitvā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. sā nikkhamitvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ap' ayye mayham cīvaram passeyyāthā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam attham ārocesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī mayham cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī cīvarasaṃkamanīyam dhāreyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

cīvarasaṃkamanīyam nāma upasampannāya pañcannam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram tassā vā adinnam tam vā anāpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvarasaṃkamanīyam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācitti-

yassa. anupasampannâya cīvarasaṃkamaṇīyaṃ dhāreti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sâ vâ deti taṃ vâ āpucchā nivāseti vâ pārupati vâ, acchinnacīvarikāya, naṭṭhacīvarikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upaṭṭhākakulaṃ Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : bhikkhunīsamghassa ayye cīvaraṃ dassāmā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tumhe bahukiccā bahukaraṇīyā 'ti antarāyaṃ akāsi. tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharaṃ dayhāti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā amhākaṃ deyyadhammaṃ antarāyaṃ karissati. ubhayen' amhā paribāhirā bhogehi ca puññena cā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā gaṇassa cīvaralābhaṃ antarāyaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī gaṇassa cīvaralābhaṃ antarāyaṃ akāsitī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī gaṇassa cīvaralābhaṃ antarāyaṃ kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gaṇo nāma bhikkhunīsamgho vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimaṃ.

antarāyaṃ kareyyā 'ti katham imaṃ cīvaram dadeyyun ti antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā anupasampannāya vā cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ānisaṃsaṃ dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunīsaṃghassa akālacīvaram uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃgho taṃ cīvaram bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo pakkantā honti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva cīvaram bhājiyissatīti cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhati. bhikkhuniyo na tāva cīvaram bhājiyissatīti vippakkamīsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī antevāsibhikkhunīsu āgatāsu taṃ cīvaram bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissatīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma cīvaravibhaṅgo, samaggo bhikkhunīsaṃgho sannipatitvā bhājeti.

paṭibâheyyâ 'ti katham imam cîvaram bhâjeyyâ 'ti paṭibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññâ paṭibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammike vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ânisamsam dassetvâ paṭibâhati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî naṭanam pi naṭakânam pi laṅghikânam pi sokajjhâyikânam pi kumbhathûnikânam pi samaṇacîvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhâsathâ 'ti. naṭâpi naṭakâpi laṅghikâpi sokajjhâyikâpi kumbhathûnikâpi Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ parisati vaṇṇam bhâsanti: ayyâ Thullanandâ bahussutâ bhâṇikâ visâradâ paṭṭhâ dhammakatham kâtuṃ. detha ayyâya karoṭha ayyâya 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ agârikassa samaṇacîvaram dassatîti —pi—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . detiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . dassati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunî agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samaṇacîvaram dadeyya, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agâriko nâma yo koci agâram ajjhâvasati. paribbâjako nâma bhikkhuṇ ca sâmaṇeraṇ ca ṭhapetvâ yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno. paribbâjikâ nâma bhikkhuniṇ ca sikkhamânaṇ ca sâmaṇeriṇ ca ṭhapetvâ yâ kâci paribbâjikasamâpannâ.

samaṇacīvaram nāma kappakatam vuccati. deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti mâtâpitunnam deti, tâvakâlikam deti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ upatthâkakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunîsamghassa cīvaram dassâmâ 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vutthâ bhikkhuniyo cīvaram bhâjetukâmâ sannipatimsu. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: âgametha ayye, atthi bhikkhunîsamghassa cīvarapaccâsâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: gacch' ayye tam cīvaram jânâhîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ te manusse etad avoca: dethâvuso bhikkhunîsamghassa cīvaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunîsamghassa cīvaram dâtan ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dubbalacīvarapaccâsâya cīvarakâlasamayam atikkâmessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . atikkâmesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . atikkâmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî dubbalacīvarapaccâsâya cīvarakâlasamayam atikkâmeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dubbalacīvarapaccâsâ nâma, sace mayam sakkoma dassâma karissâmâ 'ti vâcâ bhinnâ hoti.

cīvarakâlasamayâ nâma anattathe kaṭhine vassânassa

pacchimo mâso, atthate kaṭhine pañca mâsâ. cīvarakālasam-
ayaṃ atikkāmeyyâ 'ti anattate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchi-
maṃ divasaṃ atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthate ka-
ṭhine kaṭhinuddhārdivasaṃ atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. || 1 ||

dubbalacīvare dubbalacīvarasaññâ cīvarakālasamayaṃ ati-
kkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dubbalacīvare vematikâ . . .
âpatti dukkaṭassa. dubbalacīvare adubbalacīvarasaññâ . . .
anâpatti. adubbalacīvare dubbalacīvarasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. adubbalacīvare vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adubba-
lacīvare adubbalacīvarasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ânisamsaṃ dassetvâ nivāreti, ummattikāya,
âdikammikāyâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarena upāsakena saṃghaṃ uddissa vihāro
kārāpito hoti. so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatosaṃghassa
akālacīvaraṃ dātukāmo hoti. tena kho pana samayena
ubhatosaṃghassa kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ hoti. atha kho so
upāsako saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ yâci.
bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim
nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū
âmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭhinaṃ uddharitum.
evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave kaṭhinaṃ uddharitabbam: byattena
bhikkhunâ paṭibaleṇa saṃgho nâpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante
saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ
uddhareyya. esâ natti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho.
saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ uddharati. yassâyasmato khamati kaṭhi-
nassa uddhāro so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya.
ubbhataṃ saṃghena kaṭhinaṃ, khamati . . . dhārayā-
mīti. || 1 ||

atha kho so upāsako bhikkhunīsaṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ
kaṭhinuddhāraṃ yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī cīvaraṃ

ambhâkaṃ bhavissatîti kaṭhinuddhâraṃ paṭibâhi. atha kho so upâsako . . . vipâceti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ambhâkaṃ kaṭhinuddhâraṃ na dassantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upâsakassa . . . vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhâraṃ paṭibâhissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paṭibâhîti. saccam bhagavâ . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhâraṃ paṭibâheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dhammiko nâma kaṭhinuddhâro, samaggo bhikkhunîsamagho sannipatitvâ uddharati.

paṭibâheyyâ 'ti kathaṃ idam kaṭhinam uddhareyyâ 'ti paṭibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññâ paṭibâhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

P Â C I T T I Y A, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattenti. manussâ vihâracârikaṃ âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattenti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyum,
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upa-
sammannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, ekâya nipannâya aparâ ni-
pajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. uṭṭahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekâya nipannâya aparâ nisîdati, ubho vâ nisîdanti,
ummattikânam, âdikammikânan ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭenti.
manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ . . . (XXXI. 1. *Instead*
of ekamañce read ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tu-
vaṭṭeeyum, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasa-
mpannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, tañ ñeva attha-
ritvâ tañ ñeva pârupanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ tuvaṭṭenti,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ . . .
ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇe nânâpâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ,
âpatti dukkaṭassa, nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇa-
saññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti vavathhânam dassetvâ nipajjanti, ummattikânam,
âdikammikânan ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakathāṃ kātum. Bhaddāpi Kāpilānī bahussutā hoti . . . kātum ulārasambhāvitā. manussā ayyā Bhaddā Kāpilānī bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakathāṃ kātum ulārasambhāvitā 'ti Bhaddaṃ Kāpilāniṃ paṭhamāṃ payirupāsivā pacchā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī issāpakatā imā kira appicchā santuṭṭhā pavivittā asaṃsaṭṭhā yā imā saṇṇattibahulā viññattibahulā viharantīti Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisāpeti pi sajjhāyaṃ pi karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcecca aphāsuṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcecca aphāsuṃ karotīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā sañcecca aphāsuṃ kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā p. nā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

sañceccā 'ti jānantī sañjānantī cecca abhivitaritvā vītikamo.

aphāsuṃ kareyyā 'ti iminā imissā aphāsu bhavissatīti anāpucchā purato caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyaṃ vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā sañcecca aphāsuṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ sañcicca aphâsum karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannâya sañcicca aphâsum karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na aphâsum kattukâmâ âpucchâ purato cañkamati vâ . . . sajjhâyaṃ vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karoti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭhessati na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karotîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭheyya na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dukkhitâ nâma gilânâ vuccati.

sahaḍḍivini nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

n' eva upatṭheyyâ 'ti na sayam upatṭheyya. na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyyâ 'ti na aññaṃ ânâpeyya. n' eva upatṭhessâmi na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karissâmiṃti dhuram nikkhattamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. antevâsim vâ anupasampannam vâ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddā Kāpilānī Sākete vassam upagatā hoti. sā kenacid eva karaṇīyena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā santike dūtam pāhesi: sace me ayyā Thullanandā upassayam dadeyya, āgaccheyyām' aham Sāvattthin ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī evam āha : āgacchatu dassāmīti. atha kho Bhaddā Kāpilānī Sāketā Sāvattthim agamāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā upassayam adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viññattibahulā viharantīti kupitā anattamanā Bhaddam Kāpilānīm upassayā nikkadḍhi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkadḍhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā . . . nikkadḍhīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā . . . nikkadḍhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkadḍheyya vā nikkadḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

upassayo nāma kavāṭabaddho vuccati.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

nikkadḍheyyā 'ti gabbhe gahetvā pamukham nikkadḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvā bahi nikkadḍhati,

âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam âñâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim âñattâ bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ upassayaṃ datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. akavâṭabaddhâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ kavâṭabaddhâ vâ akavâṭabaddhâ vâ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti alajjinim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, bhaṇḍanakârikaṃ — pa — kalahakârikaṃ — pa — vivâdukârikaṃ — pa — bhassakârikaṃ — pa — saṃghe adhikarânakârikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, antevâsinim vâ saddhivihârinim vâ na sammâvattantim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî samsatṭhâ viharati gahapatinâpi gahapatiputtena pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî samsatṭhâ viharissati . . . pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî samsatṭhâ viharati . . . pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhi-

kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunū samsatṭhā viharissati . . . pi.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunū samsatṭhā vihareyya gahapatinā vā
gahapatiputtana vā, sā bhikkhunū bhikkhunīhi evam assa
vacanīyā : māyye samsatṭhā vihari gahapatināpi gahapati-
puttana pi. vivicc' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyā saṃgho
vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca pana sā bhikkhunū bhikkhunīhi vucca-
mānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunū bhikkhunīhi
yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaḥ tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāva-
tatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam
kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samsatṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena saṃ-
satṭhā.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā samsatṭhā bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattabbā : māyye samsatṭhā . . . vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam
pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc
etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā
na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham
pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā : māyye samsatṭhā . . . vaṇṇetīti.
dutyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṭi-
nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti
dukkatassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitaḥ. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave samanubhāsitaḥ : byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭiba-
lāya saṃgho nāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannāmā bhikkhunī samsatṭhā viharati gahapatināpi gaha-
patiputtana pi. sā tam vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi
saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim
samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti.
suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . dutyam
pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham
vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhi-
kkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhā-
rayāmiti.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ. kamma-
vâcâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paṭinissajjati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dham-
makamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa.
adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhamma-
kamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantiyâ, paṭinissajjantiyâ, ummatti-
kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikâ cārikam caranti. dhuttâ dūsenti. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . carissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . carantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi
buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . .
carissantîti. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî antoraṭṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikâ cārikam careyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

antoraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tassa raṭṭhe.

sâsaṅkam nâma, tasmim magge corânam nivitt'hokâso
dissati bhuttokâso dissati t̥hitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati
nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayan nâma, tasmim magge
corohi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

asatthikâ nâma vinâ satthena.

cārikam careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare
gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe aḍḍhaya-
ojane âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti satthena saha gacchati, kheme appatibhaye
gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tiroraṭṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikâ cârikam caranti. dhuttâ . . . (see XXXVII. 1. *Instead of antoraṭṭhe read tiroraṭṭhe*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiroraṭṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikâ cârikam careyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

tiroraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati taṃ ṭhapetvâ aññassa raṭṭhe.

sâsaṅkan nâma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassam cârikam caranti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti haritâni tinâni sammaddantâ ekindriyam jîvam viheṭhentâ bahû khuddake pâṇe samghâtaṃ âpâdentâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vi-garahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî antovassam cârikam careyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
antovassan ti purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ
avasitvâ.

cârikaṃ careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.
2. 1) . . . agâmake araṇṇe . . . pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||
anâpatti sattâhakaraṇīyena gacchati, kenaci ubbâḷhâ gaccha-
ti, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

P Â C I T T I Y A, X L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Ve-
ḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Râjagahe vassaṃ vasanti tattha
hemantaṃ tattha gimhaṃ. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: âhunda-
rikâ bhikkhunīnaṃ disâ andhakârâ, na imâsaṃ disâ pakkhâ-
yantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . .
vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnaṃ etam
atthaṃ ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha
kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim
kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhi-
kkhunīnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase
paṭicca . . . evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ
sikkhâpadaṃ uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassaṃ vutthâ cârikaṃ na
pakkameyya antamaso chappaṇcayojanâni pi, pâcittiyan
ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
vassaṃ vutthâ nâma purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ
temâsaṃ vutthâ.

cârikaṃ na pakkamissâmi antamaso chappaṇcayojanâni
pîti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim
na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya
'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyāne cittāgāre paṭibhānacittam kataṃ hoti. bahū manussā cittāgāraṃ dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāraṃ dassanāya agamamsu. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo cittāgāraṃ dassanāya gacchissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo cittāgāraṃ dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī rājāgāraṃ vā cittāgāraṃ vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rājāgāraṃ nāma yattha katthaci rañño kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. cittāgāraṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānaṃ kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. ārāmo nāma yattha katthaci manussānaṃ kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kato hoti. uyyānaṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānaṃ kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. pokkharaniṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānaṃ kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ârâme ðhitâ passati, gacchantî vâ âgacchantî vâ passati, sati karaṇīye gantvâ passati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo âsandiṃ pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjanti. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âsandiṃ pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî âsandiṃ vâ pallaṅkam vâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âsandi nâma atikkantappamâṇâ vuccati. pallaṅko nâma âharimehi vâlehi kato hoti.

paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âsandiya pâde chinditvâ paribhuñjati, pallaṅkassa vâle chinditvâ paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantanti.

manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantiti . . . — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî suttam kanteyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

suttam nâma cha suttâni, khomam kappâsikam koseyyam kambalam sâṇam bhaṇḅam.

kanteyyâ 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karonti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karontiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . karissantiti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâṃ vâ pasâdâya . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî gihiveyyâvaccam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gihiveyyâvaccam nâma agârikassa yâgum vâ bhattam vâ

khâdaniyaṃ vâ pacati, sâṭakaṃ vâ veṭṭhanaṃ vâ dhovati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti yâgupâne, saṃghabhatte, cetiyapûjâya, attano veyyâvaccakarassa yâguṃ vâ bhattaṃ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ pacati sâṭakaṃ vâ veṭṭhanaṃ vâ dhovati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṃkamitvâ etad avoca : eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasamessati na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ karissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasameti . . . karotîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyîkinî n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aṇṇâya bhikkhuniyâ.

adhikaraṇaṃ nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ.

eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vinicchehi.

sâ pacchâ anantarâyikiniîti asati antarâye.

n' eva vûpasameyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpasameyya. na vûpasamâya ussukkam kareyyâ 'ti na aññam âñapeyya. n' eva vûpasamessâmi na vûpasamâya ussukkam karissâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ adhikaraṇam n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannâya adhikaraṇam n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî naṭṭanam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. *Instead of* samaṇacîvaram deti [dassati] *read* sahatthâ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam deti [dassati]) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dadeyya, pâcittiyaṇ ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunî.

agâriko nâma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbâjikasamâpannâ. khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni udakadantaponaṇam ṭhapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni . . . maṃsam.

dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena

vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhiralepaṃ deti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjati. aññâ utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhuñjatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhuñjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âvasathacîvaran nâma utuniyo bhikkhuniyo paribhuñjantû 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjitvâ paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti dve tisso rattiyo paribhuñjitvâ catutthadivase dhovitvâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâyâ vâ sâmaṇeriyâ vâ anissajjitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anissajjite vematikâ . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjitvâ paribhuñjati, punapariyâyena paribhuñjati, aññâ utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acchinnacîvarikâya, naṭṭhacîvarikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasathaṃ anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkâmi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ âvasatho ñayhati. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : hand' ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nîharâmâ 'ti. ekaccâ evaṃ âhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye nîharissâma. yaṃ kiñci naṭṭhaṃ sabbaṃ amhe abhiyuñjissatîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî punad eva taṃ âvasathaṃ paccâgantvâ bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nîharitthâ 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye nîharimhâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âvasathe ñayhamâne bhaṇḍakaṃ na nîharissantîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ âvasathaṃ anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkamissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . pakkâmîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. viga-rahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . pakkamissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî âvasathaṃ anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkameyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âvasatho nâma kavâṭabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkameyyâ 'ti bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâya vâ sâmaṇeriyâ vâ anissajjitvâ parikkhittassa âvasathassa parikkhepaṃ atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa âvasathassa upacâraṃ atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññâ pakkamati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anissajjite vematikâ . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. akavâṭabaddhaṃ anissajjitvâ pakkamati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjivâ pakkamati, sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇanti. manusâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pariyâpuṇissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇeyya, pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

tiracchânavijjâ nâma yam kiñci bâhirakam anattasamhitam.

pariyâpuṇeyyâ 'ti padena pariyâpuṇâti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. akkharâya pariyâpuṇâti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti lekham pariyâpuṇâti, dhâraṇam pariyâpuṇâti, guttatthâya parittam pariyâpuṇâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam vâcenti. manussâ ujjhâyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. *Instead of* pariyâpuṇanti, pariyâpuṇissanti, *read*, vâcenti, vâcessanti) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam vâceyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
tiracchânavijjâ nâma . . . vâceyyâ 'ti padena vâceti . . .
(XLIX. 2. *Instead of* pariyâpuṇâti *read* vâceti) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

cittâgâravaggo pañcama.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû gâmakâvâse ekacîvarâ cîvarakammam karonti. bhikkhuniyo anâpucchâ ârâmam pavisitvâ yena te bhikkhû ten' upasaṃkamimsu. bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anâpucchâ ârâmam pavisissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissantî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî anâpucchâ ârâmam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhû tamhâ âvâsâ pakka-mimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ pakkantâ 'ti ârâmam nâgamaṃsu. atha kho te bhikkhû punad eva tam âvâsam paccâgacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ âgatâ 'ti âpucchâ ârâmam pavisitvâ yena te bhikkhû ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃka-

mitvâ te bhikkhû abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ atthamsu. ekamantaṃ ðitâ kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum : kissa tumhe bhaginiyo ârâmaṃ n' eva sammajjittha na pâniyaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upatthâpitthâ 'ti. bhagavatâ ayyâ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti na anâpucchâ ârâmo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayaṃ na âgamimhâ 'ti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhum âpucchâ ârâmaṃ pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî santaṃ bhikkhum anâpucchâ ârâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhû tambâ âvâsâ pakka-mitvâ punad eva tum âvâsaṃ paccâgacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ pakkantâ 'ti anâpucchâ ârâmaṃ pavisimsu. tâsaṃ kukkuceaṃ ahosi : bhagavatâ bhikkhunînaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ na santaṃ bhikkhum anâpucchâ ârâmo pavisitabbo 'ti mayaṃ ca santaṃ bhikkhum anâpucchâ ârâmaṃ pavisimbâ. kacci nu kho mayaṃ pâcittiyaṃ âpattiṃ âpannâ 'ti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî jânaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ ârâmaṃ anâpucchâ paviseyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. || 3 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aũṇe vâ tassâ ârocenti te vâ ârocenti.

sabhikkhuko nâma ârâmo yattha bhikkhû rukkkhamûle pi vasanti.

anâpucchâ ârâmaṃ paviseyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmaṇeraṃ vâ ârânikam vâ anâpucchâ parikkhittassa ârâmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa ârâmassa upacâraṃ okkamantiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññâ santaṃ bhikkhum ânâpucchâ ârâmaṃ pavisati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññâ . . . anâpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññâ,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, sîsânulokikâ gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatitâ honti tattha gacchati, ârâmena maggo hoti, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||4||

PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upâlissa upajjhâyo âyasmâ Kappitako susâne viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyânâṃ bhikkhunînaṃ mahatarâ bhikkhunî kâlamkatâ hoti. chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim nîharitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihârassa avidûre jhâpetvâ thûpaṃ katvâ gantvâ tasmim thûpe rodanti. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tena saddena ubbâhho tam thûpaṃ bhinditvâ pakiresi. chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo iminâ Kappitakena amhâkam ayyâya thûpo bhinno, handa naṃ ghâtemâ 'ti mantasum. aññatarâ bhikkhunî âyasmato Upâlissa etam attham ârocesi. âyasmâ Upâli âyasmato Kappitakassa etam attham ârocesi. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako vihârâ nikkhamitvâ nilîno acchi. atha kho chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo yenâyasmato Kappitakassa vihâro ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihâram pâsâṇehi ca leḍḍûhi ca ottharâpetvâ mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamimsu. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tassâ rattiya accayena pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ patta-civaram âdâya Vesâlîṃ piṇḍâya pâvisi. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmantaṃ Kappitakaṃ piṇḍâya carantaṃ, disvâna evam âhaṃsu : ayam Kappitako jîvati, ko nu kho amhâkam mantam saṃharatîti. assosum kho chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo : ayyena kira Upâlînâ amhâkam manto saṃhaṭo 'ti. tâ âyasmantaṃ Upâlîṃ akkosimsu : katham hi nâma ayam kasâvaṭo malamajjano nihînajacco amhâkam mantam saṃharissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .

vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ayyaṃ Upâliṃ akkosissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo Upâliṃ akkosantîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ . . . akkosissantî. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuṃ akkoseyya vâ paribhâseyya vâ, pâcittiyā ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhun ti upasampannaṃ.

akkoseyya vâ 'ti dasahi vâ akkosavatthûhi akkosati etesaṃ vâ aññatarena, âpatti pâcittiyassa. paribhâseyya vâ 'ti bha-
yaṃ upadaṃseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññâ akkosati vâ paribhâsati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematikâ . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ akkosati vâ paribhâsati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti atthapurekkhârâya, dhammapurekkhârâya, anusâsanipurekkhârâya, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî bhaṇḍanakârikâ hoti kala-hakârikâ vivâdâkârikâ bhassakârikâ saṃghe adhikaraṇakârikâ. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tassâ kamme kariyamâne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gâmakāṃ agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho bhikkhunîsaṃghe Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pakkantâ 'ti Caṇḍakâlîṃ bhikkhunîṃ âpattiyâ adassane ukkhipi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gâmake taṃ karaṇiyaṃ tîretvâ punad eva

Sāvattim paccâgacchi. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ âgacchantiyâ n' eva âsanam paññâpesi na pâdodakam pâdapîṭham pâdakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccug-gantvâ pattacîvaram paṭiggahehi na pâniyena âpucchi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi âgacchantiyâ n' eva âsanam paññâpesi na pâdodakam . . . âpucchîti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathâ tam anâthâyâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anâthâ 'ti. imâ maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anâthâ appaññâtâ n' atthi imissâ koci pativattâ 'ti âpattiyâ adassane ukkhipimsû 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bâlâ etâ abyattâ etâ n' eva jânanti kammaṃ vâ kammadosam vâ kammavipattim vâ, kamma-sampattim vâ 'ti caṇḍikatâ gaṇam paribhâsi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ caṇḍikatâ gaṇam paribhâsissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhâsîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhâsissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu : yâ pana bhikkhunî caṇḍikatâ gaṇam paribhâseyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

caṇḍikatâ nâma kodhanâ vuccati.

gaṇo nâma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati.

paribhâseyyâ 'ti bâlâ etâ abyattâ etâ n' eva jânanti . . . kammampattim vâ 'ti paribhâsati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vâ ekabhikkhunim vâ anupasam-pannam vâ paribhâsati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti atthapurekkhârâya . . . (see LII. 2. 3) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brâhmaṇo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvâ bho-

jesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttâvî pavâritâ nâtikulâni gantvâ ekaccâ bhuñjimsu, ekaccâ piṇḍapâtaṃ âdâya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mayâ ayyâ santappitâ, etha tumhe pi santappessâmîti. te evaṃ âhaṃsu : kiṃ tvaṃ ayyo amhe santappessasi, yâpi tayâ nimantitâ tâpi amhâkaṃ gharâni âgantvâ ekaccâ bhuñjimsu, ekaccâ piṇḍapâtaṃ âdâya agamaṃsû 'ti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khiyati vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo amhâkaṃ ghare bhuñjitvâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. na câhaṃ paṭibalo yâvadatthaṃ dâtun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brâhmaṇassa . . . vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissantîti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî nimantitâ vâ pavâritâ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

nimantitâ nâma pañcannaṃ bhojanânaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantitâ. pavâritâ nâma, asanaṃ paññâyati, bhojanaṃ paññâyati, batthapâse ṭhitâ abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññâyati.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni yâguṃ yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam ṭhapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyaṃ nâma. bhojaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni . . . maṃsaṃ. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti nimantitâ appavâritâ yâguṃ pivati, sâmike apaloketvâ bhuñjati, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena aññatarāṃ kulāṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ bhojetvā etad avocum : aññāpi ayye bhikkhuniyo āgacchantū 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : amukasmim ayye okāse vālā sunakhā caṇḍo balibaddo cikkhallo okāso, mā kho tattha agamitthā 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena taṃ kulāṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ bhojetvā etad avocum : kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na āgacchantīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tesāṃ manussānaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī kulāṃ maccharāyissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulāṃ maccharāyatīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulāṃ maccharāyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī kulamaccharinī assa, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kulāṃ nāma . . . suddakulāṃ.

maccharinī assā 'ti kathāṃ bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniṃ santike kulassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulassa vā santike bhikkhuniṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kulāṃ na maccharāyanti santāṃ yeva ādinavaṃ ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, kacci ovâdo iddho ahosîti. n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovâdo iddho bhavissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasseyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkâ hoti ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ gantum.

vassam vasissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam paribhojaniyam upatthâpeti parivenam sammajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. saha aruṇuggamanâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti vassupagatâ bhikkhû pakkantâ vâ honti vibbhantâ vâ kâlamkatâ vâ pakkhasamkantâ vâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, bhikkhusamgho pa-

vârîto 'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavâremâ 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthâ bhikkhusamgham na pavâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassam vutthâ ubhatosamghe tîhi ðhânehi na pavâreyya diðthena vâ sutena vâ parisankâya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vassam vutthâ nâma purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ temâsam vutthâ.

ubhatosamghe tîhi ðhânehi na pavâressâmi diðthena vâ sutena vâ parisankâya vâ 'ti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyaassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhârâ me. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovađanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovâđam gamissâmâ 'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyâma ovâđassa kâraṇâ, ayyâ chabbaggiyâ idh' eva âgantrâ amhe ovađantîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâđam na gacchissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâđam na gacchantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâ-

daṃ na gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
. . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na
gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā. saṃvāso nāma eka-
kammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhātā.

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchissāmīti dhuraṃ
nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim
na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā
'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchanti ovādaṃ
pi na yācanti. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchissanti
ovādaṃ pi na yācissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
. . . na yācissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu :

anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dham-
mā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakaṇ ca ovādūpa-
saṃkamaṇaṇ ca. taṃ atikkāmentiyā pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

anvaddhamāsaṇ ti anuposathikaṃ.

uposatho nāma dve uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca.
ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā.

uposathaṃ pi na pucchissāmi ovādaṃ pi na yācissāmīti
dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1-2) . . . ādi-
kammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī pasāke jātāṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpesi. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuniṃ dūsetuṃ upakkamī. sā vissaram akāsi. bhikkhuniyo upadhāvitvā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye vissaram akāsi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniṇaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī pasāke jātāṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pasāke jātāṃ gaṇḍaṃ vā rūhitaṃ vā anapaloketvā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpeyya vā phālāpeyya vā dhovāpeyya vā ālimpāpeyya vā bandhāpeyya vā mocāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pasākhan nāma adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalam.

jātan ti tattha jātaṃ.

gaṇḍo nāma yo koci gaṇḍo. rūhitaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci vaṇo. anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunisaṃgho vuccati. gaṇo nāma sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo dūsetuṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

bhindā 'ti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhinne āpatti pācittiyassa. phālēhīti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. phālīte āpatti pācittiyassa. dhovā 'ti (ālimpā 'ti, bandhāhīti,

mocehîti) ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti apaloketvâ bhedâpeti vâ phâlâpeti vâ . . . mocâpeti vâ, yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

âramavaggo chaṭṭho.

PÂCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpentî. sâ piṇḍâya carati. manussâ evaṃ âhaṃsu : deth' ayyâya bhikkhaṃ, garubhârâ ayyâ 'ti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. viga-rahî buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpessantîti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcitti-yan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gabbhinî nâma âpannasattâ vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti upasampâdeyya. vuṭṭhâpessâmiti gaṇaṃ vâ âcarinim vâ pattam vâ cîvaram vâ pariyesati sîmaṃ vâ sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne upajjhâyâya âpatti pâcittiyassa, gaṇassa ca âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukka-ṭassa. ||1||

gabbhiniyâ gabbhinisaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gabbhiniyâ vematikâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhi-niyâ agabbhinisaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, anâpatti. agabbhiniyâ gab-

bhinīsaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā agabbhinīsaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, agabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pâyantim vuṭṭhāpentī. sâ piṇḍāya caratī. manussā evaṃ āhaṃsu: deth' ayyāya bhikkhaṃ, sadutiyaikā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma . . . (LXI. 1. *Instead of gabbhinim read pâyantim*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pâyantim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pâyantī nāma mâtā vā hoti dhâtī vā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read pâyantiyā pâyanti-saññā, apâyantisaññā, etc.*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī. tā bālā honti abyattā na jânanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti.

n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahe tvā evaṃ assa vacaṇīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . yācati. saṃgho itthannāmāya . . . deti. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiyaṃ dānaṃ sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti, khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

sā sikkhamānā evaṃ vadehīti vattabbā : pāpātipātā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamādaṇaṃ samādiyāmi, adinnādānā veramaṇiṃ . . . samādiyāmi; abrahmacariyā . . . musāvādā . . . surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā . . . vikālabhojanā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamādaṇaṃ samādiyāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

asikkhitasikkhâ nâma sikkhâ vâ na dinnâ hoti dinnâ vâ sikkhâ kupitâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : etha sikkhamânâ imaṃ jânâtha imaṃ detha imaṃ âharatha iminâ attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karoṭhâ 'ti. tâ evaṃ âhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye sikkhamânâ, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarâhi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya vuṭṭhânasammutiṃ dâtuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanîyo :

aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ samgham vuṭṭhânasammutiṃ yâcâmîti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ; instead of dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammuti read vuṭṭhânasammuti*) . . . dhârayâmîti.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.

sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.

asammatâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpentî, tâ akkhamâ hontî sîtassa uṇhassa jigghacchâyâ pipâsâya dâṃsamakasavâtâtapasirîṃsapasamphassânâṃ duruttânâṃ durâgatânâṃ vacanupathânâṃ uppannânâṃ sârîrikânâṃ vedanânâṃ dukkhânâṃ tibbânâṃ kharânâṃ kaṭukânâṃ asâtânâṃ amanâpânâṃ pânaharânâṃ anadhivâsakajâtikâ hontî. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ka-

thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. ūnadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sītassa . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave gihigatā khamā hoti sītassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ūnadvādasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ūnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūn° vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn° paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripuṇṇasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, paripuṇṇadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave paripuñnadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripuñnadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanîyo : aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya paripuñnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ saṃgham . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read* paripuñnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ) . . . dhârayâmîti.

sâ paripuñnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ evam vadehîti vattabbâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuñnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripuñnadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ.

gihigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassânîti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuñnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X V I I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuñnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpentî. bhikkhuniyo evam âhaṃsu : etha sikkhamânâ . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo paripuñnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti . . . bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave paripuñnadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya vuṭṭhânasammutim dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripuñnadvâdasa-

vassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaṇiyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhânasammutiṃ yâcâmi. duttiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ ; instead of dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammuti read vuṭṭhânasammuti*) . . . dhârayâmi.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuṇṇadvâdasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmataṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ.

gihigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassânîti dve saṃvaccharâni.

sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.

asaṃmatâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇadvâdasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena sammatam vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X V I I I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahaṇḍavinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuggaṇhâti na anuggaṇhâpeti, tâ bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyaṃ vâ akappiyaṃ vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ sahaṇḍavinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva

anuggaṇhissati na anuggaṇhāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpetīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī saha jīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇheyya na anuggaṇhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

saha jīvinī nāma saddhivihārini vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.

dve vassānīti dve samvaccharāni.

n' eva anuggaṇheyyā 'ti na sayāṃ anuggaṇheyya uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsaniyā. na anuggaṇhāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āṇāpeyya.

dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇhissāmi na anuggaṇhāpessāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti satī antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitaṃ pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhanti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitaṃ pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nānubandhantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nānubandhissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni
nânubandheyya, pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vuṭṭhâpitan ti upasampâditam. pavattinî nâma upajjhâ
vuccati.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.

nânubandheyyâ 'ti na sayam upaṭṭhaheyya. dve vassâni
nânubandhissâmîti dhuraṇ nikkhattamatte âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||1||

anâpatti upajjhâ bâlâ vâ hoti alajjinî vâ, gilânâya, âpadâsu,
ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṇ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahaḷḷiviniṇ vuṭṭhâpetvâ
n'eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi, sâmikô aggaheṣi. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ
Thullanandâ sahaḷḷiviniṇ vuṭṭhâpetvâ n'eva vûpakâsessati na
vupakâsâpessati, sâmikô aggaheṣi. sac' âyaṇ bhikkhunî
pakkantâ assa, na ca sâmikô gaṇheyyâ 'ti — pa —. saccam
kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahaḷḷiviniṇ vuṭṭhâ-
petvâ n'eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi, sâmikô aggaheṣi.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
nâma bhikkhave . . . n'eva vûpakâsessati na vûpakâsâ-
pessati, sâmikô aggaheṣi. n'etaṇ bhikkhave appasannânaṇ
. . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sahaḷḷiviniṇ vuṭṭhâpetvâ n'eva
vûpakâseyya na vûpakâsâpeyya antamaso chappaṇca-
yojanâni pi, pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . bhikkhunîti.

sahaḷḷivinî nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpetvâ 'ti upasampâdetvâ.

n' eva vûpakâseyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpakâseyya. na vûpakâsâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam âṇapeyya. n' eva vûpakâsessâmi na vûpakâsâpessâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni pîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

gabbhinîvaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavâsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ vuṭṭhâpentî. tâ akkhamâ hoti sîtassa . . . (LXV. *Instead of ûnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ read ûnavâsativassâ kumâribhûtâ ; instead of dvâdasavassâ read vâsativassâ*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ûnavâsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ûnavâsativassâ nâma appattavâsativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. *Read ûnavâsativassâ, paripuṇṇavâsativassâ*) . . . âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentî.

tâ bâlâ . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam *read* paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam) . . . bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave aṭṭhârasavassâya kumâribhûtâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ : tâya aṭṭhârasavassâya kumâribhûtâya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvâd° gihig° *read* aṭṭhârasavassâ kumâribhûtâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripuṇṇavâsativassâ nâma pattavâsativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

dve vassânîti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu : etha sikkhamânâ imam jânâtha imam detha imam âharatha iminâ attho imam kappiyam karoṭhâ 'ti. tâ evam âhamsu : na mayam ayye sikkhamânâ, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . (LXVII. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvâdasav° gihig° *read* paripuṇṇavâsativ° kumâribh°) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 paripunṇavâsativassâ nâma pattavâsativassâ.
 kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.
 dve vassânîti dve saṃvaccharâni.
 sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.
 asammâtâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti
 na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
 punṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dham-
 mesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeti,
 ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpenti, tâ bâlâ
 honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ, saddhi-
 vihârinīyo pi bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ
 akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
 katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpessan-
 tîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti.
 saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
 nâma . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannâ-
 nam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeyya,
 pâcittīyan ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 ânadvâdasavassâ nâma appattadvâdasavassâ.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcarinīyâ ca âpatti
 dukkatassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti paripunṇadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpentī, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. *Instead of* ūnadvādasavassā *read* paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammataṃ) . . . n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarhitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā vuḍḍhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahe tvā evam assa vacanīyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācāmīti. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. sā bhikkhunī saṃghena paricchitabbā byattāyaṃ bhikkhunī lajjinīti. sace bālā ca hoti alajjinī ca, na dātabbā. sace bālā hoti lajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā hoti alajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā ca hoti lajjinī ca, dātabbā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā: byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho nāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ . . . (comp. LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarhitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

asammataṃ nāma nāttidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhāpanasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
punṇadvâdasavassâ saṃghena sammatâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummatti-
kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X X V I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî bhikkhunîsaṃghaṃ upa-
saṃkamitvâ vuṭṭhâpanasammutiṃ yâceti. atha kho bhi-
kkhunîsaṃgho Caṇḍakâlîṃ bhikkhuniṃ paricchitvâ alaṃ
tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuṭṭhâpanasammutiṃ na adâsi.
Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇi. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhunîsaṃgho aññâsaṃ bhikkhunînaṃ vuṭṭhâ-
panasammutiṃ deti. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî ujjhâyati khîyati
vipâceti: aham eva nûna bâlâ, aham eva nûna alajjinî, yaṃ
saṃgho aññâsaṃ bhikkhunînaṃ vuṭṭhâpanasammutiṃ deti,
mayham eva na detîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî alaṃ tâva te
ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ
khîyadhammaṃ âpajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhi-
kkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alaṃ tâva . . . âpajjiti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi
nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alaṃ tâva . . .
âpajjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:
yâ pana bhikkhunî alaṃ tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti
vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ
âpajjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

alaṃ tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti alaṃ tâva te ayye
upasampâdita.

sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjati, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontaṃ
khîyati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā sikkhamānā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasamkamitvā upasampadaṃ yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpeti na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sikkhamānaṃ sace me . . . n' eva vuṭṭhāpessati na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhā.

sace me tvam . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan taṃ upasampādessāmi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti na sayam vuṭṭhāpeyya. na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āṇāpeyya. n' eva vuṭṭhāpessāmi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam etad avoca : sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ . . . (see LXXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vuṭṭhâpeyya na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ.

sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasîti dve samvacccharâni upaṭṭhahissasi. evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti evâhan tam upasampâdessâmi.

sâ pacchâ . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham kumâra-kasamsattham caṇḍim sokâvâsam Caṇḍakâlim sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭhaṃ kumārakasam-
saṭṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

puriso nāma pattavīsativasso. kumārako nāma appattavī-
sativasso. samsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena
samsaṭṭhā.

caṇḍī nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresaṃ
dukkhaṃ uppādeti sokaṃ āvisati.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-
sikkhā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya
'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi
ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti. mātāpitāro pi sā-
miko pi ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma
ayyā Thullanandā amhehi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ
vuṭṭhāpessatīti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnaṃ
pi sāmikassa pi . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
nandā mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamā-
naṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-
nandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpetīti. saccam
bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma
bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhā-
pessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî mâtâpitûhi vâ sâmikenâ vâ ananu-
ññâtam sikkhamânâ vutthâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
mâtâpitaro nâma janakâ vuccanti. sâmiko nâma yena
pariggahitâ hoti.

ananuññâtâ 'ti anâpucchâ.
sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-
tasikkhâ.

vutthâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ajānantî vutthâpeti, apaloketvâ vutthâpeti,
ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sikkhamânâ vutthâpessâmîti
there bhikkhû sannipâtetvâ pahûtam khâdanîyam bhojani-
yam passitvâ na tâvâham ayyâ sikkhamânâ vutthâpessâ-
mîti there bhikkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattam Kokâlikam
Kaṭamorakatissakam Khaṇḍadeviyâ puttam Sam-
uddadattam sannipâtetvâ sikkhamânâ vutthâpesi.
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi
nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-
mânâ vutthâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânena sikkhamâ-
nam vutthâpessîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
. . . vutthâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . .
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-
mânâ vutthâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pârivâsikachandadânenâ 'ti vuṭṭhitâya parisâya.

sikkhamânâ nâma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti avuṭṭhitâya parisâya vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpenti, upassayo na sammati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo na sammatîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâ . . . vipâcentânâ . . . yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî anuvassam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

anuvassam ti anusamvaceharam.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhâpenti. upassayo tath' eva na sammati. manussâ tath' eva ujjbâyanti khîyanti

vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammattîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ ujjhâyantânaṃ khîyantânaṃ vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ekavassan ti ekaṃ samvaccharaṃ.

dve vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti dve upasampâdeyya. dve vuṭṭhâpessâ-mîti gaṇaṃ vâ . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

kumâribhûtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanaṃ dhârenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanaṃ dhâressanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanaṃ dhâressantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . dhârentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî chattupâhanaṃ dhâreyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhunînaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,

tassâ vinâ chattupâhanam na phâsu hoti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ chattupâhanam. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ chattupâhanam dhâreyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ chattupâhanam phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ chattupâhanam na phâsu hoti.

chattam nâma tiṇi chattâni setachattam kilañjachattam paṇṇachattam maṇḍalabandham salâkabandham.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ chattupâhanam dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. chattam dhâreti na upâhanam, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upâhanam dhâreti na chattam, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânâya, ârâme ârâmupacâre dhâreti, âpadâsu, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X X X V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yâna yâyanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo yâna yâyissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yâna yâyissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ . . . yâyantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ . . . yâyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî yâna yâyeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhunînaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,
na sakkoti padasâ gantum. bhagavato . . . ârocesum.
anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ yânaṃ. evaṃ
ca pana . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ yâna yâyeyya, pâcitti-
yaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma sakkoti padasâ gantum. gilânâ nâma na
sakkoti padasâ gantum.

yânaṃ nâma vayaham ratho sakaṭaṃ sandamânikâ sivikâ
pâtāṅkî.

yâyeyyâ 'ti sakim pi yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilânâ agilânaaññâ yâna yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânaaññâ . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. gilânâ agilânaaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâ-
nâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânaaññâ, anâ-
patti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâ-
yâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarissâ itthiyâ kulûpikâ
hoti. atha kho sâ itthi taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : hand'
ayye imaṃ saṃghâṇim amukâya nâma itthiyâ dehîti. atha
kho sâ bhikkhunî sac' âhaṃ pattena âdâya gacchâmi vissaro
me bhavissatîti paṭimuñcitvâ agamâsi. tassâ rathiyâya suttake
chinne vippakiriyaṃsu. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ
hi nâma bhikkhuniyo saṃghâṇim dhâressanti, seyyathâpi
gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam
manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ

. . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî saṃghâṇiṃ dhâressatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî saṃghâṇiṃ dhâresîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî saṃghâṇiṃ dhâreyya, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

saṃghâṇi nâma yâ kâci kaṭûpagâ.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, kaṭisuttakam dhâreti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhârenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâressanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogi-niyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânānam . . . vipâcentānam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressantîti. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî itthâlamkâram dhâreyya, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

itthâlamkâro nâma sîsûpago givûpago hatthûpago pâdûpago kaṭûpago.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gandho nâma yo koci gandho. vaṇṇakan nâma yaṃ kiñci vaṇṇakam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo vâsitakena piññâkenâ nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vâsitakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vâsitakena piññâkenâ nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vâsitakan nâma yaṃ kiñci vâsitakam. piññâkam nâma tilapiṭṭham vuccati.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, pakatipiññâkenâ nhâyati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpenti pi parimaddâpenti pi. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddâpenti pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddâpessanti pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamânâya ummaddâpenti pi parimaddâpenti pi — pa — sâmaṇeriyâ umm° pi par° pi — pa — gihiniyâ umm° pi par° pi. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi

nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânâya (sâmaṇeriyâ, gihiniyâ) ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ. gihinî nâma agârinî vuccati.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, X C I V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisîdantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . nisîdissantî. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anâpucchâ 'ti anapaloketvâ.

âsane nisîdeyyâ 'ti antamaso chamâya pi nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ âsane nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite âpucchita-

saññā . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpucchite anâpucchitasaññā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âpucchite vematikā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âpucchite âpucchitasaññā, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ âsane nisîdati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokâsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anokâsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . (see XCIV. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî anokâsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ puccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

anokâsakatan ti anâpucchâ.

bhikkhun ti upasampannaṃ.

pañhaṃ puccheyyâ 'ti, suddhanta okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ vinayaṃ vâ abhidhammaṃ vâ pucchati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vinaye okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ suddhantaṃ vâ abhidhammaṃ vâ pucchati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. abhidhamme okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ suddhantaṃ vâ vinayaṃ vâ pucchati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ pañhaṃ pucchati . . . (XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ pucchati, anodissa okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ yattha katthaci pucchati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî asaṃkacchikâ gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pâvisi. tassâ rathiyâya vâtamaṇḍalikâ saṃghâṭiyo ukkhi-piṃsu. manussâ ukkuṭṭhiṃ akaṃsu sundaro ayyâya tanutaro 'ti. sâ bhikkhunî manussehi uppaṇḍiyamânâ maṅku ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî upassayaṃ gantvâ bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî asaṃkacchikâ gâmaṃ pavissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . pâvisīti. saccam bhagavâ. vīgarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pavissati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî asaṃkacchikâ gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

asaṃkacchikâ 'ti vinâ saṃkacchikaṃ. saṃkacchikan nâma adhakkhakaṃ ubbhanâbhi tassa paṭicchâdanatthâya.

gâmaṃ paviseyyâ 'ti parikkhittassa gâmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gâmassa upacâraṃ okkamantiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti acchinnacivarikâya, naṭṭhacivarikâya, gilânâya, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

chattavaggo navamo.

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo chasaṭṭhisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etam dhârayâmīti.

khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo attha pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PÂṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manâpam kassa sâdum na ruccatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammam âpajjîm asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemîti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilânâ honti. gilânapucchikâ bhikkhuniyo gilânâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: kacci ayye khamanîyam kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam ayye sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotiti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ sappiṃ viññâpetvâ

bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemîti. || 2 || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ na phâsu hoti.

sappi nâma gosappi vâ ajikâsappi vâ mâhisam vâ sappi, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilânâ attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmiti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjho-hâre ajjho-hâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânâya, gilânâ hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilânâ bhuñjati, gilânâya sesakam bhuñjati, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

P Â T I D E S A N I Y A , I I - V I I I .

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo telam viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. *saṃkhepam*. madhum viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. phañitam . . . maccham . . . maṃsam . . . khîram . . . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . (I. 1. 1-2 *Instead of sappiṃ read dadhim*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ telam (madhum, phañitam, maccham, maṃsam, khîram, dadhim) viññâpetvâ bhuñ-

jeyya, paṭidesetabbam tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayham ayye dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā na phāsu hoti.

telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍakatelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇitam nāma ucchumhā nibbatam. maccho nāma odako vuccati. maṃsam nāma yesam maṃsam kappati tesam maṃsam. khīran nāma gokhīram vā ajikākhīram vā māhisam vā khīram, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam khīram. dadhi nāma tesañ ñeva dadhi.

agilānā attano atthāya . . . (I. 2. *Instead of sappim read dadhim*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

pāṭidesaniyam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo nivâsessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . nivâsentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . nivâsessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

parimaṇḍalam nivâsessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

parimaṇḍalam nivâsetabbam nâbhimaṇḍalam jânumaṇḍalam paṭicchâdentiyâ. yâ anâdariyam paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentâ nivâseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo udaye uccâram pi passâvam pi kheḷam pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo udaye . . . karissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

na udae uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhuniyo udae uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi kātuṃ kukkuccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā udae . . . kātuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

na udae agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na udae agilānāya uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā katabbo. yā anādariyaṃ paṭicca udae agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca, asatīyā, ajānantīyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanāṭṭāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| **75**||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti : upannuppannānaṃ adhikarāṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūḷhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kâretabbam, yebbhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyâyo satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā. tatth' ayyâyo . . . dhārayâmīti.

uddiṭṭham kho ayyâyo nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttāgataṃ suttapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbāh' eva samaggāhi sammodamânāhi avivadamânāhi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ubbatovibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pâli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D : BUDDHAGHOSA'S Aṭṭhakathā : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

PĀCITTIIYA, 1.—1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC. —vādakkhitto AB, vādakkhito C. Buddhaghosa : vādakkhito 'ti vādaṃ karissāmīti evaṃ parivittakkitena vādena paravādisantikam khitto parikkhitto (corrected into pakkhitto) pahito pesito atto vādam pi vā sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vādo tatra tatr' eva samdissatīti pi vādakkhitto. —bhāsati, bhāsissati, and afterwards, bhaṇissati, bhaṇasi, bhaṇissasi AB; bhāsissati, bhāsasi, bhāsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.—2. 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh. : byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vācā yeva hi aññesaṃ diṭṭhānugataṃ āppajjantānaṃ (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.—6, pamuṭṭho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PÂCITTIYA, 2.—1. 2, Buddhagh. : Nandivisâlo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jâtaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. —maṃ tvam brahmaṇa AB, tvam brahmaṇa maṃ C. —gurubhâraṃ C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. —alabhesi AB, alabbhesi C. —c(a) (after tena) deest in C. —me (after tadâpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisâla's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the redactors of the Piṭakas themselves, as a Jâtaka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly.—2. 1, Buddh. : venajâtîti tacchakajâtî, veḷukârajâtîti pi vadanti . . . , avakāṇṇakâdî dâsānaṃ nāmaṃ hoti. —vā pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. —Buddh. : oññātan ti avamataṃ, uññātan ti pi paṭhanti. —Buddh. : kâṭakaṭṭacikâya vā 'ti kâṭan ti purisanimittam, koṭṭacikâ 'ti itthinimittam, etehi vā yo akkoso eso hīno nāma akkoso 'ti.—6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pâc. 3 C reads, n' atthi amhâkaṃ sugati, duggati yeva amh° p°. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayaṃ paṇḍitâ byattâ . . . n' atth' amhâkaṃ duggati" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural.—7, davakamyatâ AB, davyakamyatâya C constantly. Buddh. : davakamyatâya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavâresu dubbhâsitam. davakamyatâ nāma kheḷihasâdhippâyatâ.—9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PÂCITTIYA, 3—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesaṃ, amusaṃ C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pâc. 2. 2. 6.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—2. 1, Before padaṃ anupadaṃ, C inserts,

padaso dhammam nâma. —Buddh. : tattha padan ti eko gâthâpâdo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapâdo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam. anubyañjanan ti purimabyañjana nena sadisaṃ pacchâbyañjanam. yaṃ kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamûho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamûho padam. paṭhamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nânâkaraṇam veditabbam. idâni padam nâma ekato pathitvâ (corrected into pathapetvâ) ekato osâpentiti gâthâbandham dhammam vâcento manopubbaṅgamâ dhammâ 'ti evam ekekam padam sâmaṇerena saddhiṃ ekato ârabhitvâ ekato 'va niṭṭhâpeti, evam vâcentassa padagaṇanâya pâcittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nâma pâṭekkam pathapetvâ ekato osâpenti, therena manopubbaṅgamâ dhammâ 'ti vutte sâmanero taṃ padam apâpunivâ manosetṭhâ manomayâ 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhaṇati. ime pâṭekkam paṭhapetvâ ekato osâpenti nâma. evam vâcentassâpi anupadagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. anvakkharam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno run ti (run ti A, ruppan ti B, rūpan ti C) opâtetiti rūpaṃ aniccan ti bhaṇa sâmaṇerâ 'ti vuccamâno rūkâramattam eva ekato vatvâ tiṭṭhati. evam vâcentassâpi anvakkharagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. gâthâbandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniccâ 'ti saddam nicchâretiti rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccam vedanâ aniccâ 'ti idaṃ suttaṃ vâciyamâno therena rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno sâmaṇero sîghapaññatâya vedanâ aniccâ 'ti imaṃ aniccapadam therassa rūpaṃ aniccan ti etena aniccapadena saddhiṃ ekato bhaṇanto vâcam nicchâreti. evam vâcentassâpi anubyañjanagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. —akkharaakkh° A, akkharâakkh° B, akkharâya akkh° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 5.—1, Buddh. : kâkacchamânâ 'ti nâsâya kâkasaddam viya niratthakasaddam muñcamânâ.—2, Before vaccaṇṇi C inserts, satthu.—3, 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.—3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, Sâv° âgacchanto C. —ây° Anur° sayam mañe° C. —paṭicchatu AB, sampaticechatu C. —okkhipitvâ AD, ukkhipitvâ BC. —paṭicchatu AB, sampaticechitum C.—2, 1, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.—3, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 7.—4, 1, akkharaakkharâya AB, akkharâya

akkharâya C.—3, Buddh.: tasmim desetîti tasmim khaṇe deseti. sâmiatthe vâ etaṃ bhumma vacanaṃ, tassâ desetîti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—1. 1, kamm° adhiṭṭhitena (always) C, kamm° adhiṭṭhena AC.—duteyyaṃ hareṇa AB, duteyyâhareṇa C. I have written, duteyyaṃ haṭṭena, as in vol. iii. p. 87.—2. 5, yena te vihâro paribhutto yena te cîvaram paribhuttaṃ yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto yena te senâsanam paribhuttaṃ yena te gil° paribhutto C.

PÂCITTIYA, 9.—1, bhaṇḍanaṃ karonto C. —parivasanto AB, parivâsaṃ vasanto C. —mocesî AC, moceceti (sic) B. —so parivâsa vasanto C. —nisinno ti C, nisinno hotîti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 1, appamarumpâ, suddhamarumpâ, yebh° marumpâ, all the MSS. Comp. Dîpavaṃsa 19. 2. —omakac° ABD, uṇakac° C.—2, In the cases of “pathaviyâ vematiko” and “p° apathaviṣaṇṇi,” C has, respectively, “âpattiyassa” (sic), and, “âpatti pâcittiyassa.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—padaseyyâya AB, padaso seyya C. —Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents after Pâc. 20.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—1, adhivattâ ABC; comp. Mahâvagga I. 20. 5, etc.—2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C. —pacam BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp. Mahâvagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings. —milakkhu AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho.—2, In the cases of “bije vematiko” and “bije ab°,” C has, respectively, “âpatti pâcittiyassa,” and, “anâpatti pâcittiyassa.”

PÂCITTIYA, 12.—2; 3, viheṭṭheti, vihedḍheti, vihedḍeti C.—3. 3, gilâno vâ AB, gilâno CD.

PÂCITTIYA, 13.—1, bhikkhu ujjhâpenti, bhikkhu ujjhâpetha, bhikkhum ujjhâpessatha A, bhikkhû ujjh° B, bhikkhum ujjh° C. Buddh.: Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhû ujjhâpentîti chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto ’tiâdîni vadantâ taṃ âyasmantaṃ tehi bhikkhûhi avajānâpenti avaṇṇâya olokâpenti lâmakato vâ cintâpentîti attho, . . . ojjhâpentîti pi pâṭho, ayam ev’ attho.—2, bhikkhû vihesantîti (°titi A) AB, bh° sossantîti C.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1. 1, okâpento A, otâpento B, otâpentâ C. —Buddh.: kâyaṃ otâpento ’ti mañcapithâdisu nisinnâ

bâlâtapena kâyam otâpentâ.— 2, After attha mâse AB insert vasitum. —tatha A, tatteva C. B omits this word.— 2. 1, Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Prâtimoksha, p. 86) : masârako 'ti mañcapâde vijjhivâ tattha aṭṭaniyo pavesetvâ kato. bundikâbaddho 'ti aṭṭanihi mañcapâde dasâpetvâ pallaṅkasamkhepena kato. kuḷirapâdako 'ti assameṇḍakâdînaṃ pâdasadisehi pâdehi kato yo vâ pana koci vaṅkapâdako ayaṃ vuccati kuḷiyapâdako. âhaccapâdako 'ti, ayaṃ pana âhaccapâdako nâma majjho (read, mañco) aṅge vijjhivâ kato hotîti evaṃ payato (read, parato) pâliyaṃ yeva vutto (see Pâcittiya, 18). tasmâ aṭṭaniyo vijjhivâ tattha pâdasikhāṃ (read, pâdasikhāṃ) pavesetvâ upari âṇiṃ datvâ katamañco âhaccapâdako 'ti veditabbo. pîthe pi es' eva nayo. —Instead of samvedhetvâ (pavedhetvâ D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samvetthetvâ. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the Pâtimokkha, p. 86. —The MSS. read constantly balibodho. —santhatassa AB, saṇṭhârakassa C.— 2, Buddh.: cimilikâ nâma sudhâdiparikammakatâya bhûmiyâ vaṇṇânurakkhanattham katâ hoti, tam hetthâ pattharivâ upari kaṭasâra-kam pattharanti. uttarattharaṇam nâma mañcapîṭhāṇam upari attharitabbakapaccattharaṇam. bhummattharaṇam nâma bhûmiyaṃ attharitabbâ kaṭasârakâdivikati. teṭṭikam (sic) nâma tâlapaṇṇehi vâ vâkehi vâ katatattikâ. cammakhaṇḍo nâma sîhabyagghadipitaracchacammâdisu pi yaṃ kiñci cammam; . . . phalakapitham nâma phalakamayam pitham, athavâ phalakaṇ c' eva dârumayapithaṇ ca.— 3, âpuccham AB, pucchâ C, âpucchivâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihâre vâ.— 3, âpucchâ (omitting gacchati) C.

PÂCITTIYA, 16.— 2. 1, jânti nâma C.

PÂCITTIYA, 17.— 1 (beginning of the chapter), mahâvihâraṃ AB, vihâraṃ C. —paṭikacceva the MSS. —nanu âvuso AB, handânânuvuso C. —âvuso AB, âmâvuso C.— 2. 1, (in the case of “gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkadḍhati”) âpatti pâcittiyassa AB, âp° dukkaṭassa C.

PÂCITTIYA, 18.— 1, nippaṭitvâ AB, paripatitvâ C. nippatitvâ D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sîsasamghaṭṭâya AB, sisaghaṭṭâya C, sîseghaṭṭâya D.

—paṭaṇi dinnā hoti AB, paṭaṇi dinnāni honti C. Buddh. : paṭaṇi dinnam hotiti mañcapidhānam (sic) pādasikhāsu āpi dinno hoti.

PĀCITTIYA, 19.—**1**, lippāpesi, lippāpessati C, lepāpeti, lepāpessati AB. D has limpāpetabbo.—**1**, **2**, dvitticch° AB, dvatt° CD.—**2**. **1**, samantā ABD, sāmantā C. —pañcapaṭi-kaṃ A, °phaṭikaṃ B, °patikaṃ C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

PĀCITTIYA, 20.—**2**. **1**, jānan ti C. —añño v. t. āroceti C. —**2**, In the case of “sapp° vematiko,” C has āp° pācittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case (“sappāṇake app°,” etc.) is left out.

PĀCITTIYA, 21.—**2**, dhātā AC, tathā B. Buddh. : bahu-sutā honti tasmā bahusuto, dhātā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.—**3**. **1**, Buddh. : bha-nantan ti . . . bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhunisamghaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, 22.—**1**, Cūlapantako, Cūlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapanth° and once, Culapann° C. —dhumāyati AC, dhumāhati B. —antarāpi dhāyati ABD, antaradhāyati pi C.

PĀCITTIYA, 23.—**1**, yaṃ hi AB, ampi C.—**2**, bhikkhuniyo dhammaṃ des° AB, dh° bhikkhuṇiyo d° C. Read, bhikkhu-niyā dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.—**3**. **2**, ekatoupa-sampannāya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannāya D.

PĀCITTIYA, 26.—**1**, paṭho AB, paṭṭho CD. Comp. Sutta-vibh. Nissagg. VI. 1. —Buddh. : paṭibhāṇacittan ti attano paṭibhāṇena katacittaṃ. so kira cīvaraṃ rajitvā tassa majjhe nānāvaṇṇehi vippagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarūpam akā-si. —vuṭṭhapetvā C, samuṭṭhāpetvā D. —katan taṃ me bhante C. —After yathās° haritvā (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvā; BC omit this word. —dhuttikā the MSS.; correct dhuttakā (in the repetition of these words).—**2**. **1**, In the case of “sibbāpeyya,” AB have “āpatti pācitti-yassa;” C, “āpatti dukkaṭassa.”

PĀCITTIYA, 27.—**3**. **1**, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasappāde B, kukkaṭasampāte C. Buddh. : kukku-ṭasampāto 'ti (read, °sappādo 'ti ?) ettha pana yasmā gāmā nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va aññaṃ gāmaṃ gacchati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. tatrāyaṃ vacanatto.

sampadanti etthâ 'ti sampâto. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto kukkuṭasampâto. athavā sampâto 'ti gamanaṃ. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto ettha atthīti pi kukkuṭasampâto. kukkuṭasampâte iti pi pâṭho. tattha yassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhito kukkuṭo uppativā aññaṣṣa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhiyaṃ patati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampâto 'ti vuccati. vacanatto paṇ' ettha vuttanayen' eva vedittabbo. —dassivā AB, dissivā C. —Correct, passivā?

PĀCĪTTIYA, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanāvaṃ C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusiṃ abhirūḷhe AC, bhikkhū abh° B. —tha-petvā tiriyāntaraṇāya AB, th° °taraṇaṃ C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 29.— 1, Mahākoṭṭhiko AB, °ṭhito C. —atha te therā A, atha th° B, atho kho th° C. —pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of "paripācīte vematiko" and "paripācīte aparipācītasāññi" C has, "āpatti pācītiyassa."

PĀCĪTTIYA, 32.— 7, Buddh. : nānāverajjake 'ti nānāvidhehi aññaṇarajjehi āgate. nānāverajjake (corrected into nānāveraṇjake) iti pi pâṭho, ayaṃ ev' attho.— 8, kareyyā-miti AB, kāreyyāsi C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 33.— 1, Buddh. : Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nāmaṃ, adhipaccaṭṭhena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati. —abbhātīrekaṃ AB, °atir° C. —peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —peyyā paripurissantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —bahukaṃ B, bahutaṃ A, mbahuttaṃ C. —Only C has tassā rattiya accayena; in the other MSS. these words are left out. —na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The "na" appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.— 4, bhattapaccāsaṃ vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh. : kismi viyā 'ti kidisaṃ viya lajjanakaṃ viya hotīti adhibbāyo.— 2, abhihaṭṭaṃ, the MSS. almost constantly.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 35.— 1, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo AB, na cāyaṃ paṭibālo C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 36.— 1, upanandī A, °ndhi BC. —upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), °nando C. Buddha-ghosa explains the word by janitaupanāho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.—
2. 2, In the case of “pavārite apavāritasaññi,” C has
 āpatti dukkaṭṭassa.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 37.—**1.** Buddh.: giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi
 aggasamajjo girissa vā aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame
 divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosānā kayirati, nagarassa ba-
 hiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchâyâya mahâjanakâyo
 sannipati anekappakârâni ṭanâkâni (sic, read nâṭakâni) tesam
 dassanattam pavattanti, tesam dassanattam mañcâtimañce
 bandhandhi (sic).

PĀCĪTTIYA, 39.—**3.** 1, mahimsā vā sappi AB, mahisā vā
 s° C. Afterwards: mahimsākhiram AB, mahisakhiram C.
 Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 40.—**1.** Buddh.: catūsu paccayesu antamaso
 dantakattham pi sabbam pamsukûlam eva assā 'ti sabba-
 pamsukûliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosâtītakānīti ettha ayyā
 vuccanti kalamkatā pitipitāmahā (sic). vosâtītakāni vu-
 ccanti tesam atthāya susānādīsu chaḍḍitakāni khādaniyabho-
 janiyāni. —therā AB, thero CD.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 42.—**2.** 2, Buddh.: kalisāsanaṃ āropetīti ka-
 līti kodho, tassa sāsanaṃ āropeti, kodhassa āṇaṃ āropeti,
 kodhavasena ṭhānanisajjādīsu dosaṃ dassetvā passatha bho
 imassa ṭhānaṃ nisajjaṃ ālokitam vilokitam khāṇu viya
 tiṭṭhati, sunakho viya nisīdati, makkato viya ito e' ito ca
 viloketīti evaṃ amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma iminā-
 pi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 43.—**1.** dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, da-
 poyyassa C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 46.—**2.** ussāriyittha AB, ussād° C. D: ussa-
 rayitthā 'ti parihariyittha gharam yeva na gahetvā agamamsū
 'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.—**5.** After cīva-
 rakārasamayo C inserts gilānasamayo.—**6.** 3, antarāgāmaṃ
 AB, antarag° C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 47.—**1.** 1, cātumāsaṃ bhesajjapaccayap° AB.
 C omits bhesajja.—**4.** upanandimsu B. —āharissathā ti AB,
 har° ti C twice.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 48.—**3.** 1, sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C.
 D: parahatthā 'ti āvudhahatthā.

PÂCITTIIYA, 50.— **2.** 1, sarahatthâ AB, padahattâ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 51.— **1,** padhâvino AB, pathâvino C, pathâvino 'ti addhikâ D.

PÂCITTIIYA, 52.— **2,** hasâdh° AB, hâsâdh° C constantly.

PÂCITTIIYA, 53.— **1,** hasadhamme AB, hâsadh° C, hass° D.— **2,** °goppake the MSS. constantly. —nâvâya CD, uduke nâvâya AB.

PÂCITTIIYA, 56.— **1,** upadhâvimso AB, padh° C.— **3.** 1, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "samâdahâpeyya."

PÂCITTIIYA, 57.— **6,** karonto AB, karontâ C.— **7.** 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds: sati karaṇiye udukaṃ uddharetvâ ṇhâya (sic).

PÂCITTIIYA, 58.— **1,** sahabhaṇḍe C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 60.— **1,** hasâp° AB, hâsâp° C, hassâp° D.— **2.** 1, paṭikaṃ the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "apanidhâpeyya."

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—toyañ ca AB, udukaṃ C. —apacc-uddhâraṃ (°raṇaṃ B) sâmaṃ apanidhena câ 'ti AB, apacc-uddhâracivaraṃ cîvarapanidhânasikkhâpadaṃ dasamaṃ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 61.— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of "pâṇe vematiko" and "pâṇe apâṇasaññî."

PÂCITTIIYA, 62.— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of "sapp° vematiko" and "sapp° asappâṇakasaññî."

PÂCITTIIYA, 63.— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî."

PÂCITTIIYA, 64.— **1,** ârocehîti AB, ârocesiti C twice.— **2.** 2, anâpatti C in the last case.

PÂCITTIIYA, 65.— **1,** akkhîni D, akkhini ABC. —mayam ayyo AB, m° ayyâ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 66.— **1,** Buddh. : Paṭiyâlokan ti sūriyâlokassa (sic) paṭimukhapacchimadisaṇ ti attho. —kammiyâ AB, kammikâ CD— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PÂCITTIIYA, 67.— **1,** apâyyo AB, ayyâ C. —esâyyo ABC.

PÂCITTIIYA, 68.— **1,** gandhab° the MSS. constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32. —The words "supi-nakûpamâ" and "yâcitakûpamâ" are transposed in ABC; in D yâcitakûpamâ comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

PÂCITTIYA, 69.— **1**, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— **2**. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PÂCITTIYA, 70.— **1**, cara pire ABC. D : carâ 'ti gaccha. pire 'ti para amâmakā. vinassâ 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passâma tattha gacchâ 'ti.— **2**. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the third case.

In the TABLE OF CONTENTS C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads : uṇaṃ samvidhā dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogâtessâ ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 75.— **1**, te pahâraṃ pamuccitâ AB, te pahârasamuccitâ C ; D : te pahârasamuccitâ rodantîti te pahâraparicîta pubbe pi laddhaṃ (sic) pahârattâ idāni pahâraṃ dassantîti maññamānâ rodantîti attho. pahârassa mucchitâ ti pi sajjhāyanti. tattha pahârassa bhîtâ ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 78.— **2**. 1, tiṭṭhituṃ C, tiṭṭhātuṃ AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 79.— **1**, karonto AB, karontâ C.— **2**. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the second and third case respectively.

PÂCITTIYA, 80.— **1**, karonto AB, karontâ C. —kassa AB, kissa C.— **2**. 1, Instead of “ na kareyyâ 'ti ” we probably ought to read “ na kariyeyyâ 'ti. ”— **2**, âp° dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PÂCITTIYA, 81. —**1**, yathâsaṇhaṭaṃ C.— **2**. 2, karontaṃ AB, karotassa C.

PÂCITTIYA, 82.— **1**, acchâdessâmîti (°amiti C) ABC instead of acchâdessâmâ 'ti. —oṇojethâvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjetthanodethâvuso C.— **2**. 2, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PÂCITTIYA, 83.— **1**. 1, ayyânaṃ vâhassa AB, a° vâhasâ C. D : ayyânaṃ vâvâsâ ti ayyânaṃ kâraṇâ tehi janâpîtatâ jânâ-mîti vuttaṃ hoti. In the Theragâthâ collection (Dukanipâta) we find the following stanza: ekatimse ito kappe yaṃ saññaṃ alabhiṃ tadâ, tassâ saññaṃ vâhasâ patto me âsavakkhayo.— **3**, Buddh. : hatthisamaddaṃ . . . rañña antepure hatthisamaddan ti pi pâṭho.

PÂCITTIYA, 84.— **3**, sace bhāṇe bh° âg° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 85.— **1**, After itthikathaṃ AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahāvagga, V. 6. 3. —sûrâkatham AB, surâkatham C. —nânattak° ABC.— **2**, bhikkhû (before acchindimsu) is omitted in AB.— **2-5**, âpuccha, anâpuccha AB, âpucchâ, anâpucchâ C constantly.

PÂCITTIYA, 86.— **2**. 2. D : araṇike 'ti araṇidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vâsijate udakapuñchaniyâ (°pucchaniyâ B) AB, vâsiddhaṇḍake jate bijane udakamañjaniyâ C. Buddhaghosa has no note.

PÂCITTIYA, 87.— **1**, sayatû ti AB, passatu ti C. —The spelling aṭṭaniyâ prevails in the MSS.

PÂCITTIYA, 88.— **2**. 1, poṭakit° AB, pothakît° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 89.— **2**, sammañcamâno, sammañcasi C. —After Udâyi nisîdanam C inserts paññâpetvâ. —°koṭho AB, °koṭṭho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikoṭṭo, comp. Childers s.v. koṭṭo, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kuṭṭa. D: seyyathâpi purâṇâsikoṭṭhâ ta (sic) yathâ nâma purâṇa-cammakaro 'ti attho. yathâ hi dhammakâro cammam vitta-tam karissâmîti ito e' ito ca samamcha vikaḍḍhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisîdanam, tena tam bhagavâ evam âha. —nis° dasam vidatthi A, nis° dassa (corrected into dasâ) vidatthi C, nis° dasa vidatthi B.

PÂCITTIYA, 90.—°paṭicchâdi, the MSS.

PÂCITTIYA, 92.— **2**, paṭilabbhivâ AB, pamânâtikkantam C.

TABLE OF CONTENTS: antepurañ ca rataṇam anâpucchâ suciḥaram mañcam tulena onaddham sadasam kaṇḍucchâ-dakam vassikasâtakañ ceva sugatacivarakârakam C.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 1.— **1**, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva agga-hesîti sabbam eva aggahehi. —pavedhenti (°dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantîti D.— **2**. 3, sâmaṇerâya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâtîd. **3**. 4. 3.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 2.— **2**. 1, yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ is omitted in AB.— 3, sâmaṇe C, sâmaṇerâ AB.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 3.— **4**. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâtîd. **1**. 2. 3.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 4.— **2**, piṇḍâya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.— **3**. 1, Instead of âroceti, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read âroceti.

SEKHIYA, 1.—The words dhammi(m) katham katvâ, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

SEKHIYA, 5.—kiḷâpentâ and kiḷâpento the MSS. Thus we find also olokentâ and olokento, Sekh. 7, etc.

SEKHIYA, 9. 10. —In C the reading ukkhittakâyaṃ prevails.

SEKHIYA, 28. —atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

SEKHIYA, 30. —dhupikatam, dhûpikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam C. Comp. chap. 35. —samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

SEKHIYA, 32. —atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

SEKHIYA, 33. —aññassa bhâjane AB, aññasmim bhojane C.

SEKHIYA, 35. —dhûpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D : dhûpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

SEKHIYA, 42. —sabbahatthan ti D.

SEKHIYA, 46. —gilânassa phalâphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhaṅge C.

SEKHIYA, 55, 56. —Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

SEKHIYA, 56. —paṭiggahetvâ vâ niharitvâ vâ (niharahitvâ A) chaḍḍeti AB, nitaretvâ vâ chaḍḍeti (omitting paṭ° vâ) C. Buddh. : paṭiggahe vâ 'ti paṭiggahena paṭicchantânaṃ paṭiggahe chaḍḍeti. niharitvâ 'ti bahi niharitvâ chaḍḍeti.

SEKHIYA, 59. —paharaṇi°? Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhânappadîpikâ (v. 385) has, sattham paharaṇam.

SEKHIYA, 61, 62. —akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63. —veyham C.

SEKHIYA, 64. —antamaso chamâya pi nisinnassa AB, vo-dhâyaṃ pi nipannassa C.

SEKHIYA, 66. —vivaretvâ C, vivarâpetvâ AB.

SEKHIYA, 67. —vivaritvâ C, vivarâpetvâ AB.

SEKHIYA, 69. —chavakassa, chavakam, etc. C constantly; chap° AB. D : chapakassâ 'ti caṇḍâlassa. —idaṃ camarika-tan ti (°natan ti B) AB, idaṃ ca parigatan ti C. D : sabbam

idañ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatīti sabbo aram (sic, read ayam) loko samkaram gato nimmariyādo ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi pāṇino 'ti aññe pi sattā pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva rājā ca. —amanāpā ABC twice.

SEKHIYA, 71. —gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṆGA.

PĀRĀJ. 1.—1 et seqq. The MSS. always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails. —D: nikuṭe ti koṇasadisam katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuṭa. —yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.—1 (immediately before the words of the sikkhāpada) appasannānam vā p° p° vā bhiyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pār. I. 5. 11.—2. 1, samaññāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PĀRĀJ. 3.—1, gandhabādhipubbam AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.—2. 1, vā dīṭṭhim appat° B.

PĀRĀJ. 4.—1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B. —dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pāc. XLI. 1. 1: jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu.

SAMGHĀD. 1.—2. 1, samghādisesan ti samgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS. read constantly samghādiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga.

SAMGHĀD. 4.—2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattamānam D.

SAMGHĀD. 7. —abhirammayye AB constantly.

SAMGHĀD. 8.—2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccākatā, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Prât. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a pārājika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a saṃghādisesa offence. I think we must read parājitā.

SAMGHĀD. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: saṃghamhā nissāriyanti.

SAMGHĀD. 10.— 1, vebhassiyā AB, vebhayiyā D, vebhassā Minayeff Prâtīm. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

FINISHING CLAUSE OF THE SAMGHĀDISESA DIVISION. —aññ° vā aññ° vā āpajjati the two MSS. I have written āpajjitvā, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Pārājika division. —ciṇṇamānattāya bhikkhunīyā AB. I have written ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhunī; see vol. iii. p. 186.

NISSAGGIYA, 2.— 1, imā bh° B (after “lūkhacīvarā”), imāpi bh° A.

NISSAGGIYA, 3.— 1, parivattetvā, parivattitaṃ AB constantly. —saṃgharitvā AB. I have written saṃgharitvā. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

NISSAGGIYA, 4.— 1, puna āharissāma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS. read puna ādiyissāma.

NISSAGGIYA, 5.— 2, payoge payoge d° AB.

NISSAGGIYA, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandanaṃ ti idaṃ nāma dhammakiccaṃ karissāma yaṃ sakkotha taṃ dethā 'ti evaṃ paresaṃ chandaṇ ca ruciṇ ca uppādetvā gahitaparikkhārass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. —saṃgharitvā the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

NISSAGGIYA, 7.— 1, saṃgharitvā A, saṃghakaritvā B. The same in NISSAGGIYA, 8.

NISSAGGIYA, 10.— 1, paṭhā A, matṭhā B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278. —undriyati, undriyatīti AB, udriyatīti D. Comp. Mahāvagga, III. 8. 1. —saṃgharitvā AB. parikkhāraṃ (before adamsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11.— 1, paṭhā AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha Mahāvibhaṅge cīvaravaggato dhovanaṇ ca paṭiggahanaṇ cā 'ti dve sikkhāpadāni apanetvā akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaraṇ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājitasikkhāpa-

dena ca parivattetvâ acchinnacîvarena ca paṭhamavaggo pûretabbo. puna eḷakalomavaggassa âdito satta sikkhâpadâni apanetvâ satta aññatitthikâni (read aññadatthikâni?) pakkhipitvâ dutiyavaggo pûretabbo. tatiyavaggato paṭhamapattam vassikasâtikam araññakasikkhâpadan ti imâni tîṇi apanetvâ pattasannicayagarupâpuraṇalahupâpuraṇasikkhâpadehi vaggo pûretabbo 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhiṇam B. —Comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB. — 2. 3, câpalas° D, câbal° AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—2, piṭhamayam A. Deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, upatitṭhitâ A, upatitṭhitvâ B, upatṭṭhitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—2. 2, avaḷaṇce AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 2, vâdanti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—2. 1, The MSS. have oggate as in Bhiḷkhuṇ. Pâc. XXII. 2. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1, jappeti AB. jappati?—2. 1, anâc° âc° dutiyikam pi bh° AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesuṃ we ought to read most probably, niccabhattam pacch° (paṭṭh°).

PÂCITTIYA, 19.—1, nunâlajji AB instead of nûnâlajjinî. —tâ mam A, tâ pi B. —sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.—2. 2, pittivisayena AB. —manussadobhaggena A, panussena vâ saggena vâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 21.—1, Comp. Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahâvagga, ciṇṇena instead of ciṇṇe (cikkena, the Berlin MS.). —ubho atthâ AB. Correct, ubho antâ (Mahâv. l.c.).

PÂCITTIYA, 22.—1, udakasâtikâ (udakâsâtikâ B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasâtikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

PÂCITTIYA, 23.—2. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

PÂCITTIYA, 24.—1, cîram nikkhittâni A, cîvaravase n° B.—2. 3, pañcamam divasam D, p° d° vâ AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 25.—**1**, cīvaraṃ saṃkamaniyaṃ AB, cīvara-saṃk° D, Minayeff.—**2**, cīvaraṃ s° AB constantly.

PÂCITTIYA, 27.—**2**. 1, Instead of imaṃ c° bhâjiyeyyâ 'ti I propose to read, idaṃ c° bhâjiyeyyâ 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 28.—**1**, paṭhâ A, maṭṭhâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 30.—**2**. 1, Instead of uddhareyyâ 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyyâ 'ti. Comp. XXVII. **2**. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 32.—**2**. 3, vavattânaṃ AB, vavattânaṃ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 33.—**1**, paṭhâ AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 34.—**2**. 1, Read, antevâsinim vâ. —anupa-sampannaṃ vâ deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 35.—**1**, atha kho sâ Bhaddâ Kâp° AB. —In the passage repeated from XXXIII. **1** the MSS. read, Bhaddâpi K° bahussutâ yeva hoti.

PÂCITTIYA, 39.—**1**, ca maddantâ AB. I have written sammaddantâ; see Mahāvagga, III. 1. 2.

PÂCITTIYA, 40.—**1**, âhantarikâ AB. âhundarikâ ti sambâdhâ D. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 53. 1. —andhakârânaṃ AB instead of andhakârâ na. Comp. Mahāvagga l.c.

PÂCITTIYA, 42.—**2**. 2, vâḷe bhinditvâ A, v° chinditvâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 43.—**1**, yâ tâ bh° appicchâ . . . vip° kathaṃ hi nâma (deest chabbaggiyâ) bhikkhuniyo AB.—**2**. 1, ujjavujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D: ujjuvujjave ti yattakam patthena añcitam hoti tasmi takkamhi vedhite ekâ âpatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappâsavicinanaṃ âdi katvâ sabba-payogesu hatthavâraganâya dukkaṭam.

PÂCITTIYA, 45.—**2**. 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyyahi B.

PÂCITTIYA, 48.—**1**, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A.

PÂCITTIYA, 49, 50.—**2**. 1, tir°vijjam nâma AB. I have written tir°vijjâ nâma.

PÂCITTIYA, 51.—**3**, mayaṇ camhâ A, mayhaṇ camhâ B. I have written mayaṇ ca.—**4**. 1, okkamantiyâ A, okkamantiyâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 52.—**1**, mahatarâ AB. Read, aññatarâ? —saṃharatīti, saṃhaṭo AB. D: saṃgharīti saṃkâmesi. saṃghagato ti sa[m]kâm[i]to. —kasāvato AB. D: kasāvato ti nhâpitâ kâsāvaṃ nivâsetvâ kammaṃ karonti, tam sandhâ-yâhamsu.

PÂCITTIYA, 54.— **1**, apaṭibalo A, paṭibalo B. Comp. page 81.

PÂCITTIYA, 57.— **2**, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuṇiṃ na (bhikkhunînaṃ B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitvâ na labhatiti bhikkhuṃ na labhati.

PÂCITTIYA, 58.— **1**, yaṃ pi AB. I have written yaṃ hi. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pâc. XXIII. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 60.— **1**; **2**, 1, rudhitam AB. Minayeff, p. 108 reads ruhitam.

PÂCITTIYA, 61.— **1**, manussâ . . . vip²: katham hi nâma ayyâ bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyâ is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pâc. 62.

PÂCITTIYA, 62.— **2**, 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 63.— **1**, avitikkamasamâdânaṃ ("avitikkamitabbasamâdânaṃ") D.

PÂCITTIYA, 69.— **2**, 1, upaṭṭhâpeyya AB, upaṭṭhaheyya D.

PÂCITTIYA, 75.— **1**, paricchinditabbâ AB. D: yañ c' ettha saṃghena paricchitabbâ 'ti vuttaṃ tassâ upaparikkhitabbâ 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 76.— **1**, paricchinditvâ AB. D: yaṃ pan' ettha paricchitvâ 'ti vuttaṃ tassa upaparikkhitvâ 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 78.— **1**; **2**, sace me tvam AB constantly. Read, sace maṃ tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110).

PÂCITTIYA, 79. —sokâvâsaṃ, sokâvâsâ AB; sokâvasaṃ Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti saṃketam katvâ agacchamânâ purisânaṃ anto sokaṃ pavesetîti sokavassâ . . .; sokaṃ âvîsati iti yaṃ âvîsati sv assâ âvâso hotîti sokâvâsâ.

PÂCITTIYA, 81. —pârivâsiyachandadânenâ D. Comp. Mahâvagga, II. 36. 4.

PÂCITTIYA, 82.— **1**, sammati AB, samati ("vassanokâso na ppahoti") D.

PÂCITTIYA, 83. —The MSS. vary between ekavassaṃ and ekaṃ vassaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, 86.— **1**, paṭimuñjitvâ AB. Comp. paṭimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vippakirisû ti D.— **2**, 1, saṃghâṇiṃ nâma AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 89. —piññâkena, piññâkena, piññâpâna, viññâpâna AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 96.— 1, tanûtarô A, thanutarâ B.— 2. 1, tassa A, tassâ B.

BUDDHAGHOSA: uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo chasatṭhisatâ pâcittiyaṁ dhammâ 'ti ettha sabbân' eva bhikkhunînam khuddakesu chanavuti bhikkhûnam dvenavutitî aṭṭhâsītisatikkhâpadâni, tato sakalam bhikkhunivaggaṁ paramparabhojanaṁ anatirittabhojanaṁ anarittena abhihaṭṭhum pavâraṇaṁ paṇitabhojanaviññattiṁ acelakasikkhâpadaṁ dutṭhullapaṭicchâdanaṁ ûnavīsativassûpasampâdanaṁ mâtagâmena saddhiṁ saṁvi-dhâya addhânagamaṇaṁ râjantepurapavesanaṁ santaṁ bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmapavesanaṁ nisīdanaṁ vassikasâṭṭikaṇ ti imâni dvâvīsatisikkhâpadâni apānetvâ sesâni satañ ca chasatṭhi ca sikkhâpadâni pâtimokkhuḍḍesamaggena uddiṭṭhâni hontitî veditabbâni.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 2-8.— 2. 1, nippattaṁ AB, instead of nibbattaṁ.



END OF VOL. IV.

Ne 249^{coal}/177

"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.

S. B., 148. N. DELHI.

